



BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 01

(CALVIN)

“Calvin are you sure kuti ndinonofarirwa nefamily yako?”, she asked me achitya kudzika mumota then i smiled ndokubva ndamubata ruoko ndichimudzikisa.

“Joice usatya zvako because vanhu vese vakatikumirira mumba lets go in”, takafamba takadungamidzana kunanga mumba. Vanhu pavakangotiti baa vakaridza mhururu nemiridzo yekuti ndini ndakazobatwa nesurprise hombe because ndainge ndisina kutarisira kuti vanhu vangaita kaparty kemaintenance chete.

“Big broo i'm happy for you and i can't wait kuti muchate” ,akataura Carren achitaridza kufarira zvekuti ndakasekerera because ndiye ega munhu wandaitya kuti aigona kusafarira munhu wangu.

“Ok if you can't wait kuti tichate get married kah?”,ndakadaira ndichimupa hug ndokubva apfuurira kuna Joy. Mumba makaitwa party zvekuzoparadzana late, ndakaperekedza Joy ndikanomusiya kumba kwavo and aiva nemumwe

mufaro wakaerekana because of
kutambirwa kwaakaitwa pamba.

On my way back home ndakafonera
Carren ndichibvunza kuti aidei, but to
my biggest shock she said nothing.
Ndakava nekunetseka because
mwana wamai vangu wandaiziva
aitoti chero ndikabuda gate for
jogging aitondiraira something chete.
Semunhu aisapererwa ndakapfuura
nepatuck shop then i bought
chocolate for her. Ndakawana munhu
wese arara ndokubva ndatonanga
kuroom yehanzvadzi yangu kunoita
good night samazuva ese but

ndakarohwa nehana after ndawana
musina munhu.

Ndakabuda ndichimhanya
ndokutanga kumutsvaka
mumarooms ese zvisina noise
because ndaisada kumutsa mom and
dad but she was nowhere to be found.
Pandakanetera ndakaita plan
yekutracker phone yake ikandiudza
kuti aiva pamba but ndaisaziva
paaiva.

“Ndanguri ndakumirirai muroom
menyu imi mutori busy kutenderera

nemba kunge muri kumwaya
muteuro”, ndakacheuka ndokuona
achitofamba kuuya downstairs
akapfeka face yekuti ndega
ndakaziva kuti pane chisiri right
somewhere ndokubva ndati,

“Ko watsamwiswa nani?”.

“Handina kutsamwa but ndiri
kungofunga hangu kuti pamberi apo
ndichararama sei kana my lovely
brother varoora”, i smiled ndokubva
ndamubata ruoko ndichimugarisa

pasofa ndikamuisira macartoon.

“Kuroora kwangu hakunditadzisa kukuda because iwewe uri sisi and Joy mukadzi so panotori nemusiyano iwe ndokupa rudo sasisi and Joy semukadzi”.

“But i don’t want to share your love with anyone broo what if Joy akakuudzai kuti mundivenge?”.

“Haasi type iyoyo manje uchaona hako”, ndakazomupa machocolate ake ndikokudzikama kwaakaita

ndokubva ndanzwa voice kumashure
rekuseka and it was dad.

“Calvin ndiwe unomukanganisa, why
uchimuita kunge kacheche munhu
ane 21years dzese?”.

“Because she is my one and only
sibling, dad uyu ndinotomuda
kupfuura Joy” ,he shook his head
ndokuuya kuzogara next to us then
he said

“Uchazodemba ramangwana, hauoni
here kuti uri kunyanya kumuisa

muhapwa, iwe Carren simuka
unorara apo mangwana uri kuenda
kunotsvaka nzvimbo kucollege”.

“Big broo munondiperedza ku.....?”

“Anoenda kubasa uyu” ,said dad
nevoice raiva pamusoro zvekuti
ndakaona Carren achidonhedza face
ndokubva ndati,

“Its fine dad ndinoenda naye
ndozodzoka nekubasa kana tapedza
remember kuti haasati
akambopasvika ega” ,ndakataura

ndichitomubata ruoko tikatobuda and
takasiya tisina chero kudzima tv
ndava kunanga naye kunomusiya
kuroom yake then I kissed her
paforehead and left. Ndakapinda
muroom mangu ndokutanga kutaura
naJoy kudzamara phone yava
kudonha mumaoko nehope.

Makuseni takamukira kuita basa rese
repamba ndokubva tatobuda
kunanga kucollege tichifara zvedu
samazuva ese. Patakasvika
pachikoro ndakasara ndakagara
mucar park iye achinotsvaka nzvimbo.
Ndakatanga kurangarira mashoko

ese aCarren ekuti kana ndaroora
tichaparadzaniswa nemukadzi,
kuparadzana kwangu naCarren
kwaitonetsa because takangokura tiri
vaviri tichinyaradzana panochema
umwe so zvaisaita kuti anyone from
nowhere angouya achitaura zvakaipa
pamusoro pangu or paCarren.

Ndakazobviswa mundangariro necall
from Joy achitaura mashura zvekuti
ndakava nekunetseka ndokubva
ndamufonera nevideo call kuti
ndinzwisise because munhu

haangangomuki achiti its over kah
just like that.

“Joy uri kuedza kuti nhai?”.

“Handisi kuedza asi ndangoti its over
between us imboita nezvemhuri
yako”, ndakaseka ndichitarisa
calendar because ndaitofunga kuti
pamwe its false day but boom taitova
muna Feb.

“Mhuri yangu ipi nhai because ndiwe mhuri yacho?”.

“The one who called me yesterday achitaura zvekuti anemwana wako so ini zvekuzobuda mbiri yekutora murume wemunhu handide”.

“Ko dai ndaiva nemukadzi ndaizoti uuye kumba nezuro here?”.

“Who knows pamwe hapasi pamba penyu usachandifonera because handidaire zvakare”, akataura achitoyeredza misodzi ndokubva

atodropper. Ndakava nekunetseka
nekuti ndaisava nemhuri yacho.

Joyce ndiye aitova musikana
wandainge ndatoda zvekuda kuroora,
ndakaramba ndichinetseka nekuti
ndaitoshaya chero ex
wandaitofungira kuti pamwe ndiye
akanditsamwira. Ndakazodemba kuti
dai ndakakumbira number dzeafona
asati ablocker manje it was too late.

Ndakagara mumota ndichinetseka
kuri kutadza kuziva chaitora nzvimbo
zvekuti chero kusvika kwaCarren
handina kukunzwa,
ndakazovhunduka andidira mbama

ndokubva ndamupa tight hug
because ndiye ega aindinzwisisa then
she asked

“Big broo hanzii?” ,ndakatura mafemo
ndokubva ndamuudza zvese zvainge
zvaitika. Ndakaona kubatikana
pachiso chake kuratidza kuti
aitondinzwirawo tsitsi kuti mukoma
vake varambwa after vaita
maintrouction.

“Yah pakaipa broo, but
musarwadziwa because vakuru
vanoti chese chinoita for a reason”.

“Saka apa reason yekurambwa naJoy ndeyeyi?”.

“Pamwe mwari vakaona kuti anozotiparadzanisa”, ndakabvumirana naye ndokuzobvunza zvechikoro akati zvaita. Takazobva pachikoro takananga kubasa tese because kuchikoro aizoenda day after. Ndaishanda zvekuzvimanikidzira kuti Carren asaona kuti pfungwa

dzaisavapo and ndakazoita half day
ndokunanga kupark kunodzikamisa
pfungwa. Takaenda kumba late
ndikasvika ndichiudza mom and dad
nyaya yese, dad vakaita nguva
vakaisa ziso kunaCarren zvekuti
ndainge ndisisanzwisise chaitora
nzvimbo.

“Carren!", vakamusheedza vasina
kudzora ziso kunge vaiva nenyaya.

“Yes dad”.

“Taura chokwadi hausi here
wakafonera Joy?” ,ndakaseka
ndakavatarisa because zvaitova
pachena kuti vaisanzwisisa nyaya
yacho kuti ainge afona akati mukadzi
wangu not sisi then i said

“Dad please why muchimufungira
zvakadaro?”.

“Bvunzawo hako Calvin”,she said
achitarisa dad ndokubva ati, “Dad
why muchindifungira zvakadaro,
hapana pandingarambisa mukoma
vangu kah chero number dzaJoy

wacho handina. Ko wadii kupiwa
number dzeafona hona dad vavakuti
ndini ndafo....” Akatadza kupedza
ava kutochema zvekuti
ndakabatikana because ndaisada
kuona mwana wamai vangu
achichema. Ndakabata ruoko rwake
ndokubva ndatodzokera naye
mumota tikabva tatodzokera kupark
iko kwatakazodzoka after dad vava
kuita zvekufona.

“Big broo ndinoda kupfuura nekwana
Shallo”.

“Inga mangwana munenge muri
mese kuchikoro hande kumba
tinowana dad vatsamwa” ,haana
kupikisa takabva tatonanga kumba
ndokuwana dad vakamira padoor
nebelt kuti vatirove zvekuti dai vasiri
mom tingadai takarara tadumbirwa.

“Iwe Carren unofanirwa kurara early
because mangwana kuchikoro and
unodriver wega”, takadungamidzana
kupinda mumba umwe neumwe
ndokunanga muroom make. Pakuti
ndibatirwe nehope ndakatanga

kufunga mashoko aJoy ekuti mhuri
yangu.

♥ react

≡ comment

📄 save

▶ share

End of chapter 01

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 02

(CALVIN)

Ndakazongoita zvekubiwa nehope
ndiri mukunetseka nezvainge zvaitika
kuti ndainge ndatorambwa just like
that. Ndakazopepuswa kwaedza
naCarren achitaura zvekuti ava
kuenda kuchikoro, sezvo ndainge
ndanonoka kumuka
akazoperekedzwa nadriver ini
ndokusara ndichimukawo
ndichitanga kugadzirira kuenda
kubasa.

“Morning son” ,it was dad vainge
vapinda mukitchen mandaiva
ndichigadzira breakfast yangu.

“Morning dad, munosvika kubasa
here nhasi mugondivigirawo
something chekudya because now
handina time yekudya
ndakadzikama”, he smiled ndokubva
ndatobuda ndisina kumirira mhinduro
yavo because ndaitya kuti vaigona
kuramba. Ndaishanda zvekuvavarira
because ndaiti ndikafunga nyaya
yaJoy ndainzwa kupera simba.
Ndakatanga kuedza phone yake
zvakare but hapana chainge
chachinja.

“Who knows pamwe ndine spiritual wife”, ndakataura ndichitobuda kuti ndimbofurwa nemhepo pamwe chete nekutapudza stress ndichitaura nevashandi. Dad vakazosvika around lunch ndokubva vatanga kutenderera neni pacompany tichitaura nyaya dzakaiyana siyana sevarume kunyanya dzebasa vachindirumbidza kuti ndaisimudzira company yangu zvaidadisa.

Patakasvika kwaisava nevanhu ndakaona vachimira ndokubvisa maoko muhomwe vachindiata pfudzi and ndega ndakabva ndatoziva kuti

vaida kutanga nyaya yaJoy chete. My
guese was true because vakabva vati,

“Calvin wazobata Joy here?”.

“Same same dad haasi kubatika”.

“Imboendako manheru unotaura naye
face to face pamwe she was testing
your love”,i smiled because ndainge
ndisina kumbozvifunga.

Ndakagutsirira musoro ndichida
kutoisira Carren, but vakabva
vaibvuta ndokunditi.

“But don’t trust munhu mwanangu
kunyanya Carren naamai vako
because vanenge vasingade
kukulooser. Uri kunzwa hondo zhinji
dzana vamwene nevaroora ndiyo
nyaya yacho iyoyi yekuti vanenge
vasingade kushare love, uyu achiti
ndewangu uyo oti ndewangu”

“Dad why muchifungira Carren
zvakaipa kudaro or pane
chakamumakira chandisingazive?”.

“Ndinokudai zvakafanana because
mese muri vana vangu, inga
wakamunzwa wega achiti haade
kushare love yako with anyone”,
ndakaseka because mamwe
mashoko aiiswa nadad muhana
aisava nebasa zvachose. To avoid
kuita nharo navo ndakabvuma
zvavaitaura but hapana
pandaivanzira Carren chero zviite sei
because ivo ndaisakwanisa kushare
navo mamwe secret angu.
Ndakazofonerwa naCarren
achindibvunza kuswera pamwe chete
nenyaya yaJoy ndikamuudza zvese
even zvekuti ndaida kuzoenda naye

kumba kwana Joy manheru kana
abva kuchikoro but ndakataura naye
dad vatoenda kubasa kwavo.

Ndakazosara kuchaisa ndava kunzwa
zviri nani maybe yaiva nyaya yeadvice
yemashoko adad avainge vandisiira.
On my way home ndakapfuura
nemushop yehembe ndichitengera
Joy dzekunomunyengerera nadzo
kuti adzore moyo and handina
kukanganwa kutengera hanzvadzi
yangu Carren rimwe jumpsuit
randakangochiva nejombo racho.

Ndakasvika kumba nekugeza
ndokubva tatopfuurira kuenda kwana
Joy tese.

“Umm Joy anofanirwa kunzwisisa
broo” ,she said after tambofamba
kadistance takanyarara and akataura
achitovhura vhura hembe dzake
achirumbidza.

“Pakaipa wangu apa ndinomuda sei
munhu uya”, ndakataura
ndichiwedzera speed ndokubva
tasvika akatogara panze naamai vake.
Paakangotiti baa akabva atosimuka

kunangaa mumba but handina kuziva
kuti Carren ainge adzika nguvai
nekuti akabva amubatira padoor
ndokubva atopfugama. Ndakasvika
ndichimubatsira kupfugama
tikatanga kukumbira kuti anzwisise
but hapana chakashanda and
takabva tatodzingwa sembwa
nemhuri yese. Carren akaedza
kutochema asi hapana chakashanda
zvakare.

Takadungamidzana naCarren
kudzokera mumota ndikaisimudza

takananga kumba iko kwatasvika
tichizvivharira mumba naCarren
tichinyaradzana. Pasina nguva dad
vakatanga kugogodza vachipopota
kuti tiende kunodya. At time
yatakangosvika patable dad
vakatanga kuseka vachibvisa
maglass avo kuti vatokwanisa
kupukuta misodzi.

“Iwe une nharo chaidzo ko paya
zvawanga uchiita kunge wakateerera
wani?” ,ndega ndakaziva kuti yaiva
nyaya yaCarren ndokubva ndati,

“No dad handina nharo”.

“Umm but remember kuti uri kukwanisa 29 this year, kana usina choice ndichakutsvakira ini pavana vemadzisahwira angu”.

“No dad ndinotsvaka ndega ok ndipei 3 months ndinenge ndauya naye muroora. I know kuti mava kuda kubata muzukuru saka musatya zvenyu”, ndakataura ndichigara pasi ndokubva ndatanga kudya ndakavapa

ziso repakona kuti vasagara varasa
muromo. Tichipedza takagadzira
mumba naCarren sezvo taisava
namaid. Handina kukanganwa
kunamata before ndarara because
spiritual wife yaitoda simba chairo.
Ndakazotanga kutsvaka pamadating
sites ese ndichiti zvimwe ndingawana
type yangu but paingova nezvibage
chete chete.

Madays akafamba ndichitsvaka until
ndazosangana neumwe musikana
musupermarket, takamboita madays

tichidanana and ndainge ndisina
kuudza munhu because ndaitya kuti
pamwe spiritual wife yaigona
kuteerera but ma1 akazotanga abva
kumaintroduction zvakare. Akabva
ataura the same thing
zvandakaudzwa naJoy. Ndakanzwa
kurwadziwa because ndainge
ndaperera nenzwara zvakare.
Situation yakaramba yakasunga
ndichiti ndikaenda nebeib
kumaintroduction the next day
ndairambwa zvekuti chero vanhu
vepamba vakapererwa zvekusvika
pakutomboenda neni kunana Magaya
nanaMakandiwa but vaingoti hapana

spiritual problem zvekuti
ndakatomboti pamwe vaikurirwa
masimba. Ndakatosara padiki
kunoona hangu Madungwe kuti
ataure zvekudenga.

Imwe weekend ndainge ndakatogara
muroom mangu ndichifunga about
my future ndokubva ndafonerwa
naShallom kafriend kaCarren kuti
tisangane, sezvo ndaisava nezvekuita
ndakabuda tikanosangana mupark
and ndakabuda ndega because
Carren ainge amukira kunorukwa
mutown. Shallom paakangonditi baa
akabva atanga kuseka zvekuti

ndainge ndava kutonyara.

“So wandisheedzera kuti uzoseka here?”.

“No big broos, but pandakuonai ndatadza kuzvibata. Garai pasi zvenyu” ,ndakagara ndichinetseka because ndaida kuti angonanga pane nyaya yake ndidzokere.

“Ndakanzwa nyaya yese naCarren ndikabatikana vedu, asi kumba

kwenyu makaromba?”.

“Why wadaro?”.

“Pamwe zvidhoma zvenyu ndizvo zvinofonera vana gules, but ndinozonetseka kuti maphone zvinomawana kupi” ,pakuti nditsamwe ndakabva ndatomubatsira kuseka pamwe chete nekuzviseka because pandaitaura zvespiritual wife ndainge ndisina kumbofunga zvekufona. Takatanga kukuruka nyaya iya until late achiedza

kundionesa but pazvese zvaaitaura
hapana chandainge ndisina kuudzwa
nadad kunyanya nyaya yekustrer.
Shallom akazofonera Carren kuti
atevere ndokubva tatandara
tichionesana and ndaitoona
kurwadziwa pachiso chaCarren.
Ndaingotenda mwari kuti ndaisava
nema friends because ndingadai
ndakasekwa zvekusvika pakutiza
mutown. Takazoenda kumba late
zvakare ndokuwana dad vakagara
vachiona tv.

“Kubva nhasi hapana anopinda gate after 6 because mava kundijairira imi” , he said ndokubva tatanga kukumbira ruregerero because dad vaisadzora tsvimbo kana vataura. Carren akatanga kuridza mapush achitonanga kuroom yake asina kana pressure ini ndokusara ndakagara nadad vachingoti vakanditarisa vodzungudza musoro kunge mbudzi yaizunza mvura.

“Ndinotoshaya kuti wakatodza ani nharo kumba kwedu because family yese takakura tichiteerera manje uchafa uri single heya”.

“Haaa dad what if kurudzi rwedu kune munhu akaromba neni?”, he smiled vachigara zvakanaka ndokubva vandibata maoko zvakapfava. Ndakarohwa nehana because he used to do it kana vachida kuti ndinyatsoteerera zvavaitaura then he said.

“My boy hakuna akaromba and ndini nditori nani or pana madzibaba vakakunyepera kuti wakashandiswa”, he said vachiseka kuratidza kusava

nebasa nazvo ndokubva vatopfeka
maglass avo kuti vasimuke but
vakabva vandizevezera.

“Ndakuudza kuti don’t trust anyone
Calvin, but hauteerere. Manje
uchagara wadaro usazoti dad havana
kutura don’t trust woman my boy”.

“Meaning dad?”.

“Imbofudza sisi vako wobva
wapfimba kashamwari kake, asi

ndoda kuti utange wanyengerera
vese vasikana vawaiuya navo pano
kuti vakupe number dzemufoni. Kana
varamba unotsvaka 1 musikana
wouya naye pano, asi unomuudza
kuti akupe phone yake incase kana
afonerwa wobva wanzwa voice
pamwe chete nekutracker phone
yacho.” I smiled negood idea
because ndainge ndisina
kumbozvifunga. Handina kuda
kuudza munhu our plan but hapana
chakashanda zvakare because
akabva afonerwa paphone yangu
yaakange aenda nayo. Ndakapererwa
ndokubva ndamukira kunotora phone

yangu ndichisiya yake but ndainge ndarambwa zvakare, i checked call log ndokuona kuti pakafonerwa neprivate number.

“Why zvichiita like munhu uyu anoziva zvese?”, ndakazvibvunza nechemumoyo ndichida kutochema chaiko because ndainge ndarambwa zvaisanzwisisa.

Ndakabata musoro ndichidzokera kumba and ndainge ndangosara nekupfimba Shallom but ndaisava

nepekutangira because dad vaininge
vati tisaudza Carren. Manje ndaitya
kuti kana akazviziva ndaigona
kuzokonana nemwana wamai vangu
because of woman. Ndakasvika
kuma ndokubva ndawana Carren
akamira pagate neschool bag achiti
aida kuperekedzwa neni.

“Ngatipfuurei tichitora Shallom”.

“But why nhasi wanonoka?”.

“Because today its sport day so hatisi
kudzidza” ,i smiled ndisina kumudaira

ndokubva ndamhanyisa mota kusvika
kwana Shallo. Ndakaita nguva
ndakamutarisa achifamba kuuya
kumota, ndega ndakatanga
kudzungudza because kwandiri aiva
sisi because of friendship yake
naCarren. Ndakabviswa
mundangariro nekamumbama
ndokubva ndacheuka kutarisa Carren.

“Big broo don’t tell me kuti you like
my friend?”.

“Any problem”.

“No problem and ndingafara shame plus musatya muchiti mwanana because akandisiya ne2 years”, I smiled ndichimutarisa and handina kumudaira because Shallom ainge atopinda mumota ndokubva tamhoresana.

♡ react

≡ comment

📄 save

▷ share

End of chapter 02

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 03

(SHALLOM)

“Yes she is my friend mom, but....”

“But what Shallo why usiri kustruster friend yako?”

“Mom dai maiziva hunhu hwake maisadaro imi ndini ndinoswera naye Carren”.

“So you mean she is in love with her brother?”, hapana munhu ainetsa kunzwisisa samhama kana yauya nyaya yaCarren because vaimuda kunge ndivo vakamupindira mulabour.

“No mom, but she is scared to loose him after he get married because vamwe vakadzi vakaroorwa vanoparadzanisa hama” ,she looked at me mumaziso chaimo kunge vaidakundituka ndokubva vasimuka ndokuuya pandaiva vakatanga kundibata huma kunge ndairwara then she said.

“Weekend mukawana time muuye pano mese ndimuraire zvakanaka because mukoma vake vanogona kufa kah asina kuroorwa and iye

wacho akaona mukomana anotuka
kunge asina kukwana”, ndakabatirwa
nesetswa ndokubva ndaridza
chikwee ndichisimuka because
panyaya yekutuka ndainge
ndakamboedza kumutsiura
zvikashaya basa. Ndakazofonera
mukoma Calvin kuti tinosangana
mutown ndichiedza kuvaonesha but
nharo dzavaiita kana ndataura bad
about Carren ndaitoshaya kuti
vanganzwisisa sei. Kudzamara
ndatoita zvekumufonera kuti auye
because zvainge zvangofanana.

Ndakadzokera kumba ndine stress because ndainzwa kuti dai ndabatsira Calvin but problem yake aisateerera umwe munhu kunze kwasisi vake. Ndakasvika nekuzviwisira pasofa ndokubva ndarara ndakatarisa mudenga. Calvin ndaimuona samukoma vangu because kuwirirana kwangu naCarren so pain yake ndaitoinzwawo.

“Shallo wadzoka i hope akuteerera?”.

“Mom Calvin anemusoro wakaoma anenge achingoti hee my lovely sis

heee what what ndazodzamara
ndafonera Carren wacho akauya”.

“Why achiita kunge vanopinda vese
mumagumbeze nhai?”.

“Mashoko angu mhama, manje
kutanga Monday ndava kuenda naye
kuchikoro with same car ndoda
kumbomuisa ziso”, ndakataura
ndichitosimuka ndichienda
kumbonoita assignment yangu online
naCarren tichikurukura ndipo
pandakazomuudza kuti vauye

vachinditora. My plan works after
abvuma ndikabva ndambospiner
pabed because ndaigona
kuzomubata zvakanaka.

On Monday i woke up early
kugadzirira sezvo ndaisafamba
nemota yekwedu so paitoda kuti
ndisanonotsa vanhu. Vakazosvika
ndatopedza ndokubva ndabuda gate,
but ndaiva nefeeling yekuti
ndaifamba mumaziso a someone
zvekuti ndakangoti pamwe it was
mom vaininge vachindiperekedza

nemaziso. Ndakapinda nekugara
kumashure ndokubva ndaisa seatbelt
and Carren akabva atouyawo
kuzogara neni kumashure
achingosekenyeka kunge asina
kukwana.

“Ndine latest kana tadzika”,she said
achindikwenya kwenya ndokubva
ndangosekerera because neniwo
ndaiva nemubvunzo kana tadzika. At
time yatakasvika pachikoro
ndakagadzirisa huro ndokubva ndati,

“Eeee big broo musazotitora nhasi because my will.....”

“But ini ndiri kuda ku...”

“Please Carren dzikama musauya broos tinozotorwa nadriver wangu”, ndakataura ndichitodzika ndokubva tatopinda gate ndisina kana kucheuka.

“Hanzi naCalvin ndokuda”,she said after mota ichangosimuka ndokubva

ndacheuka ndakasunga face
ndokubva ndamuti,

“Ndomudii murume wechikwambo
i...” ndisati ndapedza kutaura ainge
atosimudza ruoko kuti andirove
ndokubva ndarugama ndikamutarisa
mumaziso chaimo.

“Carren i know you more than you
know yourself, please stop
pretending. Ouh you think i don’t
know you games nhai?”, ko iye
aibatikana nei pakuti Calvin murume

wechikwambo.

“What do you mean Shallo kana uchiti magames angu?”.

“Who is the person ari kufonera mawife-to-be aCalvin?”.

“Dai ndaiziva ndingadai ndakakuudza Shallo”.

“Unotadza kuziva sei uri iwe unofona

kana arambwa wobva wanyepera
kuchema pamberi pake. Do you want
to marry your brother?"

"Please Shallo i'm innocent trust me
please i'm innocent. How can i do
such things to my brother?. Even dad
is accusing me too", she said
achichema zvekuti ndakadzamara
ndava kutozvishora because ndaiona
kurevesa mumaziso ake problem
munhu wacho she was good at
acting. Ndakamumbundira ndokubva
ndatanga kukumbira ruregerero

tikazonanga kuclass tava kutaurawo
zvimwe, asi takadzidza ndichingova
nekunetseka nelife yaCalvin
because Carren aisatova nepressure.

“Eeeee beib i hope wandirege.....” she
hugged me ndisati ndapedza kutaura
ndokubva ati,

“Ndakuregerera kare dea and i
understand your pain because my
brother is your brother too”,
takaregedzana ndokutanga kutaura

nyaya dzakasiya siyana and nyaya
yekuti Calvin anondida hatina kubvira
taitaura zvakare. Ndakazofonera
driver ndichimuudza kuti azotitora
kuma14:00.

Ndakasvika kumba ndokubva
ndaudza mom and dad nyaya
yekudanana naCalvin, ndakaona dad
vachisekerera vakanditarisa
ndokubva vati,

“Shylet huya nemvura ndinwe”,
vaisheedza my little sister ndokubva

aita kuuya nejug rese akasiya
avadirira vakagara vakabhara 4.
Ndega ndakangoziva kuti chaida
kutaurwa chainakidza chete.

“My lovely princess,ihope you said
yes because ukaroorwa kuya unenge
wandipinza mucremora manje”.

“Meaning dad?”.

“Ukangoda Calvin tinenge tagarika

mwanangu”.

“Ko nyaya yemunhu ari kufona dad?”.

“Chero ukafonerwa usambomusiya like zviri kuita vamwe” ,ndakatanga kusimbiswa nadad and mom zvekuti ndakasara ndisina option kunze kwekumirira kuti ndipfimbawe ndigobvuma. Kuma zuva rodoka takazovhunduswa neknoock kugate ndokubva ndabuda ndichinowana ari Calvin, he smiled achinditambidza kaplastic zvekuti ndakatadza kana

kuramba nenyadzi.

“Maita basa muk....”

“Unosvika kupi uchinditi mukoma
nhai Shallom?”,ndakatanga
kunyaririra ndichidzokera kumashure
because nyaya yacho ndaiziva.

“I hope Carren akuudza?”.

“Yes she did, but i see you like my br...” haana kundipa time yekupedzisa ndokubva atondimbundira pamwe chete nekundipa kiss. Ndakatanga ndisiri kuresponder but mafeelings ainge atouya kumeeting kare zvekuti ndainge ndava kutovharirira tuziso. Takazoregedzana after gate man agadzirisa pahuro.

“I know kuti togona kubata munhu anozviti mukadzi wangu kana ndinewe please chero ukafonerwa usandisiya because....”

Ndakamuvhara muromo neruoko
asati ataura because yake ndokubva
tatopinda mumba tese kunoona vana
mhama. Dad pavakangomuti baa
vakabva vatosimuka kuti agare iye
vachisekerera zvekuti asingazive
aigona kufunga kuti pamwe pamba
pedu taitambura, but tainge tisina
kufuma zvedu and taisashaya
zvakare because vaivawo manager
pacompany yeshamwari yavo.

“So boy unoreva here kuti mwana
wangu haazofonerwe nemukadzi

wako?”.

“Kana akafonerwa zvinoita easy dad because tiri kutotsvaka munhu wacho”, he said achorogara zvakanaka ndokubva tatanga kuonesana zvakare. Takazobuda tese nana mhama kuenda kumba kwavo kunoona hama dzake, ndaiti zvimwe dad vake vachatidzinga because taisava same level but my biggest shock vakataridza kufara. Amai vake vaingondipa rimwe ziso randaisachenesa zvachose but

nechemumoyo ndaingoti ndezvenyu
because chandaida kudiwa pamwe
chete nekubata that unknown woman
. Ndakaenda paiva naCarren
ndokubva ndamubata ruoko kuenda
naye panze.

“I happy for you bestie” ,she said
achindimbundira ndokubva ndamuti,

“Me too beib, but im worried manje
kuti ko mukadzi uya akafona ndoita
sei?”.

“If you really love my son
unotopedzerana naye because
ndaneta nemashoko kunze uko kuti
ndakatsvakira mwana wangu
chikwambo” ,ndakaseka ndichirovana
maoko naCarren because hapana
aisaziva kuti mhuri yavo yainamata,
so zvechikwambo rainge rangovawo
drama.

“Sisi vanhu vari mumba vari
kutogadzirira day remuchato hanzi
unopedzisira chikoro pano uchienda

natete Caren”,said Shylet achisvika pataiva. Hana yangu yakarova because zvinhu zvacho zvainge zvaitika fast ndokubva ndati,

“But.....”

“No but mwanangu because tisu tichabhadhara zvese zvekuchikoro”, said amai Calvin vachindibata ndokubva tapinda mumba tichisiya Carren akamira panze kunge pane zvaibatidza.

“So my guess was true nhai?”,
ndakataura ndichinyepera
kunyenama ndokubva tapinda
mumba. Takadzamara Carren asati
apinda mumba zvekuti ndaitoda
kuseka sezvo ndaiziva dzaari
kupindana nadzo.

“I'm waiting for your call bebs”,
ndakataura nechemumoyo
ndichisimuka kuenda kukitchen
kunonwa mvura ndokubva ndawana
ariko achibika favourite yangu
zvekuti ndakanyara

nezvandaimufungira.

“Welcome to our humble family sweetie ”, she said achinditambidza plate ndokubva ati ndimudyise the she did the same zvekuti ndakasara ndiri speechless.

“Do you think kuti nhasi ungafonerwa here?”.

“I don’t know bebs”.

“Wadii wakumbira kurara pano neni
in case of ukafonerwa tobva tabata
munhu wacho”.

“Yah its great idea Shallo please don’t
say no because sisi vangu vataura
nemoyo wese”, it was Calvin
akapinda achitora spoon ndokubva
atanga kudya rice randainge
ndatambidzwa naCarren. Akanokora
imwe spoon kuti andidyise but
ndakatenderedza ruoko ruya uti
atanga adyisa sisi vake
ndokuzopedzisira neni. Ndakazoudza

mom and dad kuti ndaida kusara
ndokubva vati vachatuma driver
nehembe dzangu pamwe chete
nemabook because ndaizoenda
kuchikoro ndichibva pamba pana
Carren.

Ndaingoti ndikati gare gare ndobva
ndatarisa phone ndichiti zvimwe
ndingafonerwa, but ndakasvika
pakunorara ndisina kufonerwa.
Takarara musame room naCarren.
Ndakazopepuka pakati pehusiku
phone yangu ichiringer and it was

private number ndokubva ndamutsa
Carren because ndaisada kuzotaura
nyaya isina proof. Pandakadaira
handina kana kupiwa time yekutaura
ndokubva mufoni ati,

“Shallom kana uchiri kuda zvelife
yako siyana naCalvin and i know kuti
wakatorara kumba kwavoso. Calvin
is mine and i have mwana naye so
play safe, ndakaendeswa kuchikoro
like zvawakavimbiswa”,
ndakangotarisana naCarren and kuti
timutse vanhu zvaisaita because of
time. Ndakatarisa Carren ndokubva
ndazvishora because ndaisamuster

nguva yese. She looked at me
ndokubva adzungudza musoro wake
ndokudzokera kunorara zvakare asi
ndakasara ndichinetseka kuti munhu
uyu akaziva sei kuti ndaiva kumba
kwana Calvin uye kuti ndakavimbiswa
kuendeswa kuchikoro.

“Until you show me your face
handimusiye”, ndakataura ndega
ndichitodzokera mukurara asi hope
hadzina kuuya ndichiedza
kubatanidza nyaya yese. Kunze
kwakadzamara kukachena

ndakangosvinura ndichiedza
kubatanidza chaitora nzimbo.
Ndakazomutsa Carren ndokubva
tabatsirana kusiya tatsvaira pamwe
chete naCalvin and handina kugara
ndatanga nyaya yecall because
ndaيدا kupedza nyaya yacho ndega
ndipo pandakanzwa,

“I was waiting kuti gules vatange
vega, takafonerwa zvakare pakati
pehusiku”.

“Makafonerwa how because dad

vaiti ndi..”

“Umm Calvin usazviisa muhana, but
ini ndasiyana nevamwe vanokuramba
vasina kubata chokwadi”,
pandakapedza kutaura ndakaona
Carren akanditarisa zvandisina
kunzwisisa maybe kwaiva
kundinzwira tsitsi.

“Today toenda nadriver and broos
musazotitora zvakare”,
ndakangonzwa like pane zvaaida

kuita chete because Carren
wandaiziva aisabvuma kufamba
nadriver pasina mukoma vake.
Ndakaita nguva ndakanyarara
ndokubva ndati.....ndokuva dad vake
vati....ndikasekerera.

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

*AUTHORESS

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 04

(BABA CALVIN)

Carren ndakatadza kumuchenesa
paakataura zvekubuda nadriver
achiramba Calvin, imwe pfungwa
ndaitoona vabatirana Shallo muroad

vakamurova and iye Shallo anenge
akazviona ndokubva atoramba
ndikazoisawo support yangu kuti
vaende naCalvin ndokubva ndati,

“Perekedzwai naCalvin”

“Why dad?”.

“Are you not the one anoda kufamba
naCalvin ?” ,ndakaona achiruma ruma
zvigumwe ndokubva atodonhedza
face achienda paiva namai vake.
Ndega ndakatoziva kuti kwaiva
kutsvaka support ndokubva vati,

“Please dad munokanganisa mwana nezuro pano makamuti ngaadzidze kufamba pasina Calvin and nhasi ma.....”

“Please mai Calvin nyarara because hauzive mwana wakawakapindira mulabour” ,ndakatovagama fast fast ndisati ndatanga kunyengererwa because munhu wacho panyanya dzekunyengerera atori nedegree.

“What’s going on?”, it was Calvin
akabvunza achitodzika masteps
ndokusvika achipa Shallo naCarren
mahug. Carren akadonhedza face
ndokubva adaira.

“Ndiri kuudza dad kuti nhasi toda
kubuda nadriver asi havade vari
kungoti tiende nemi”.

“No problem you can go nadriver sisi
plus ini nditori kumashure kwetime i
love”

“Ibva watomira ipapo we all know kuti you love her. Vechikoro chiitai mubude”, ndakataura ndichitobuda ndokubva ndapinda mumota. Handina kure kwandakaienda ndokubva ndanomira muroad yana Carren because ndaida kuvatevera kuchikoro kwavo, its not like ndaisamutruster but wangu Carren aiva nemisikanzwa kubva achikura plus aisava munhu wekusekerera and aiva smart zvekuti hapana aimufungira. She was good at reading people’s mind and kubva achikura aingoti anoda kuva a mental telepathist. Ndakazovatevera

kusvika kuchikoro ndiri mushure
because ndaida kumaker sure kuti
vasvika zvakanaka. Ndakadzokera
kumba ndokusvika ndichigeza kuti
ndiwane kuenda kubasa ndipo
pandakawana amai Calvin vakagara
mukichen.

“Ko kwakanaka here?”.

“Kunonaka kupi, so you think i don’t
know kuti manga matevera vana
Carren ,but why musingakwanisewo
kumutruster nhai even kabodzi?”.

“I can’t trust her until ndawana munhu ari kufona uyu”.

“I think kupedza zvese kutongoroora Shallo so that tikwanise kugara takamuisa maziso and kana ari Carren tinobva tamubata fast”.

“I think muine good plan so tofanirwa kutaura nevabereki vaShallo”, ndakabvumirana nemukadzi wangu ndokubva tatogadzirira kuenda kubasa, asi ndaiva nekunetseka kukuru because kana mufoni aiva Carren taisamubata zviri easy.

Ndakazofonera baba Shallo
ndichivaudza zvese vakabvuma
ndokubva ndatoudza mukomana
akataridza kuzvifarira, so tainge
tamirira approval yasisi. But my
biggest shock akabvuma maybe
yaiva nyaya yekuti Shallo aiva friend
yake, but imwe pfungwa yakanditi
aida kutiisa pedyo kuti awane
kushanda nesu zvakanaka.

“So iye Shallo matomuudza here
mom?” ,she asked achinyenama

ndokubva atosimuka akatanga
kubika achibatsirana naCalvin,pane
imwe time yandaiti ndikatarisa Carren
ndaiona face yake isina mufaro
zvekuti ndakava nekubatikanau but
ndaisava nemabvunziro chete
because munhu wacho aisada
zvekuwirwa. Patakapedza kudya
akaramba kubatsirwa basa ndokubva
asara achigadzira mumba ega
pamwe chete nekurara awacha.

“She is not happy ukaona achishanda
soo”, ndakataura ndega

ndichitopfeka mapush kuti ndiendeko
but ndakabva ndamira after ndaona
Calvin achifamba kuenda kwaaiva. I
moved towards them ndichifamba
zvinyoro nyoro because ndaida
kunuzwa zvavaitaura,

“Little Princess wekumba kwedu, ko
wakatsamwei?”.

“Handina kutsamwa broo im happy,
so hanzi muchato rinhi?” akadaira
achitochinja nyaya.

“Ummm handizive but soon”, she smiled ndokubva atoenderera mberi newashen.

“Dad musamurwadzira because ari kushandisa washing machine regai awache” ,it was mai Calvin vachindibata pfudzi ndokudzokera neni mumba. Hope dzakaramba kuuya ndichingofunga kusafara kwemwana wangu Carren, biggest problem yaCarren kana akatsamwa aigona kuita something bad pasina kufunga kaviri and problem yaitova yedu tainge takamurerera mutray sechingwa because kubva achikura

aiita zvaada nguva yaada pasina
kumupikisa. Hope dzakazouya
because yaiva nguva yekurara chete,
asi pfungwa dzaiva kuna Carren.

“It's easy wangu iwewe chako kuita
zvandinokuudza because maziso avo
ese ari pandiri plus pamari usatya
zvako”, ndakanzwa voice raibva
downstairs ndokubva ndamuka
ndikanyatsoteerera, but ndakatadza
kunzwa munhu aitura aiva ani.
Ndakadzika pabed ndokubva
ndafamba zvinyoro nyoro kuenda

kwaibva voice, but hapana
chandakaona. Ndakafungira Carren
ndokubva ndamhanya kuroom yake
ndokuwana akatobatirwa nehope apa
asina kutofuga, ndikazosiya
ndamuisa mugumbeze because
marariro ake aitotaura ega kuti
ndeemunhu akaneta.

(CALVIN)

Dzimwe nguva ndaitozvibvunza kana
Carren ari mwana wamom and dad
because kamwe kakumufungira
kavaiita kaindibhowa but semwana
hapana zvandaikwanisa kuita.

Nechemumoyo ndaingoti dai vaiziva
kuti ndiye akandibatsira kusvitsa
shoko kuna Shallo vaisataura zvese.

Pamba painge pava kundinakidza
because Carren ainge asisanyanye
kuyema but problem ainge ava
kugara achiminder business rake
zvekuti neniwo ndakasvika
pakunetseka. Ainge asisiri too close
neni like she used to.

Rimwe zuva ndakamuwana akagara
muroom make akaisa laptop
pamakumbo nemaheadphone zvekuti
kupinda kwangu haana kukunzwa.
Ndakasvika nekugara paside pake
ndokubva anditarisa akatovhara
laptop akasunga face.

“Brother Calvin why
muchinditeverera?”.

“Why you distance yourself?,we used
to play together”.

“I know, but now you belong to someone please ndiri kudawo space pamwe dad vangamira kundifungira”, she said achisimuka ndokubva ndamubata ruoko but akabva andisairira kwakadaro akabva atobuda.

“Murege she will come around”, it was dad vakataura vachipinda and zvaitotaridza kuti vainge vanzwa zvese ndokubva vandibata kuti ndisamutevera. Dad vakatanga kundionesa but kwandiri zvaingopinda neuku zvichibuda neuku.

Ndaitoedza kuti kana ndobva kubasa
ndomutengerawo something but
aingoti thank you zvotovharana
pasina mahug samapast days and
handina kuda kuudzirwa kuti
akatsamwa, but ndaisava
nematangiro because aingoti i'm ok.
Manje ndainge ndisingachazive kuti
mashoko adad here or inyaya yekuti
ndaيدا kuroora. Madays emuchato
akasvika tikatangawo kugadzirira,
paisava nepressure because
taichatira pachurch so taibatsirwa
nevamwe vekuchurch.

Rimwe zuva ndakamuka ndakaneta
neta ndokubva ndaenda kuroom
yaCarren iko kwandakawana akarara
akatofuga musoro.Ndakava
nekunetseka because yainge
yakwana time yekuchikoro.
Ndakafugura magumbeze ake
nehasha ndokuwana pasina munhu
painge pakaunganidzwa mapillow.

Ndakazviseka ndega ndakabata
muchiuo and pasina nguva phone
yangu yakabva yaringer neprive

number, ndakambotora nguva
ndisina kudaira but yakaramba
ichirira kudzamara ndadaira.

“Hie ndiani?”.

“I’m unknown woman, i know muri
kugadzirira muchato but i’m sorry to
shock you Calvin, if i can’t have you
then no one will” ,ndakaedza
kuteerera voice ndichiti zvimwe
ndingariziva but hapana chakauya
ndokuramba ndakavhura muromo.

“Once you get married to her ziva kuti wazvikanganisira life yako wega because i will destroy your family kunyanya your lovely sister”, ndakanzwa hana yangu kurova because ndaisada anything bad happens to her because of me iye achakatsamwa.

“No you can’t hurt Carren, who are you?” ,it was too late because phone yakabva yatodroper ndokubva ndatanga kutenderera mumba ndakabata musoro. Ndakazobuda after some minutes ndichitsvaka Carren ndikaudzwa kuti ainge

atoenda kuchikoro kare. Handina wandakada kuudza nyaya yephone call because ndaisada kuvastresser.

Ndakadzokera muroom mangu ndokubva ndafonera Carren ndichida kunzwa kana aiva safe, but aisabata phone. Ndakaramba ndichiedza but zvainge zvakafanana kudzamara ndafonera Shallo ndiye akazondiudza kuti aiva bhoo ndipo pandakakwanisa kutura mafemo.

“Who is this woman?”,

ndakazvibvunza ndichitopinda
mushower ndokubva ndaita nguva
ndirimo ndichiedza kubatanidza
mashoko ake kuti ndikaroora munhu
wese anopinda pama¹. Zvakaramba
zvichindidya mufungwa dzamara
ndaudza dad zvese vakandisimbisa
kuti hapana chaiita chete.

Weekend yataichata yakasvika
zvakanaka, pasina kunetswa necall
zvakare zvekuti neniwo ndainge
ndava kufara kuti munhu aingoda
kuona kana hana yangu yakasimba
chete but hana yakazorova after
mota isingachasvike even maphone

avo ainge asingachadairwe zvakare
zvekuti ndainge ndava worried
ndichifunga mashoko epaphone.
Vanhu vakadzamara vakapararira
zvakare because bride raisavapo.
Ndainge ndapererwa zvekuita
because same mota yaiva naShallo
ndiyo yaiva naCarren.

Ndainge ndasvika panguva yekuti
chero zvazvaita ndipo
pandakafonerwa neprivate number
achitaura zvekuti ndiye ana Carren
and Shallo. Ndakanzwa hana kurova

ndokubva ndaudza dad zvese
tikazoita zvekutracker phone
yaCarren but it was too late kuti
muchato uitwe because of time
tikabva tatonanga kumba.

“Mwanangu sorry ndaingokufungira
zvisizvo please regerera dad vako”.

“Ok dad” ,she said achitosimuka
kuenda kuroom yake asina kana
kudya.

“Calvin ndiwe unomugona enda unotaura naye” ,said Shallo achinditambidza plate yake yechikafu ndokubva ndamutevera. Ndakapinda busy yekumunyengerera and handina kuzoziva kuti ndakabatirwa nehope sei ndokubva ndatorara muroom yake. Hazvina kundivhundusa because it was not my first time kushare same bed naye.

Ndakamuka ndichienda kuroom kwangu but boom Shallo ainge asati amuka so i decided kudzokera back

kunogezera kuroom yaCarren asati
amuka. Ndainge ndakatovarairwa
ndichigeza ndichiridza kamuridzo
ndipo pandakangonzwa door kuti
berengende, guys ndakarohwa
nehana ndichivhara pakandikoshera
ndokubva ndatarisa muvhuri and
guess what? ,It was.... And akabva a
.....

(DISCUSS)

(Ndiani anzwika ari pacall?)

(Ndiani avhurira Calvin door

achigeza?)

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 05

(SHALLOM)

Ndainzwa kuzvinyarira nekufungira
kwandaiita friend yangu and chero
kutarisana naCarren chaiko
kwaindiremera because
ndaimufungira zvakaipa and
ndakazoona ndega day remuchato
kuti she was innocent nguva yese.
Ainge asingachataure nevanhu like
before kana kudya aidya paanenge
adira and aiita zvekuzvibikira futi.
Zvakaramba zvichindinetsa

kudzamara ndamubudira pachena
rimwe zuva tiri kuchikoro.

“I know kuti muchakatitsamwira tete
but zvimwe siya zvipfuure”.

“Its easy kwauri Shallo not kwandiri”,
she said achitosimuka ndokubva
achinja pekugara. Ndakaona
zvapakodzera kumbomupa time yake
ega kusvika ava kuda kutaura, but dai
aiziva kuti kutsamwa kwake
kwaikanganisa marriage yangu

aigona kundinzwira tsitsi because Calvin aisada kana kundibata achiti my sister this and that hee she is not happy. Ndakaisira my mom message ndichivaudza mamiriro ainge akaita zvinhu vakataridza kusanzwa tsitsi because vaininge vakambonditsiura about kumufungira. Panguva yekuenda kumba takawana Calvin akamira pagate auya kuzotitora. I smiled ndichiti zvimwe tete vangu vangafara kuti vauya kuzotorwa namukoma, but ndakaona achipfuura ndokubva ananga kumakombi zvake like asina kuona mota. Ndakaona Calvin achida kumhanya kunomubata

ndokubva ndamudhonzwa ndikamuti,

“Izvi zvimwe zvava zvekuregererwa kubva achikura chete lets go tinomuwana kumba”.

“It's easy to judge nhai” ,he said achipinda mumota asina kana kundipa hug like mazuva ese. Ndakazokumbira kupfuura nekumba ndichiona dad because ndiye munhu aigona kundipa word of advice rekugona Carren. Ndakazoudzwa zvekumuendesa out pa weekend,

ndakangonyenama because
vaisaziva munhu wacho kuti
aisatengwa nemari because aitova
nemari dzake pachake.

Takazosvika kumba late ndokuwana
Carren apedza zvese kubika
nekuwacha, asi akawacha dzake
nedzevabereki vake ndokubva asiya
dzangu naCalvin. Ndakasekerera
because ainge ataridza kuvawo
nerespect panamukoma vake.

“Muroora i think you know shamwari

yako kuti kana akatsamwa haade
kukanganiswa kusvika adzikama ega
and mukaramba muchimukanganisa
zvinokanganisa health yake”.

“Yah i know mhama” ,she smiled
ndokubva vatofuratira kuenda
muroom mavo. Ndakatanga kutsvaka
zvese zvinofarirwa naCarren
zvingaita kuti adzore hashu but
ndakatoona kuti zvese zvainge
zvakaedzwa zvikashaya basa. Asi
ndainetseka kuti why dad vake
vaisava nebasa nazvo kana ka1

vaitoita majokes naye.

“Goodnight gules”, it was her
akataura achipfuura pandaiva
ndokubva ndamhanya kunomubata.

“Please girlfriend i miss you, why
wakasarudza ku.....”

“Ndimi makandisarudzira, how come
kuti undisiye ndega vanhu vachindipa
mhosva yandisina?. That day hauna

kufonerwa tiri tese here?, and day
remuchato hatina kubatwa tese here?,
imwe proof yamunoda ndeyeyi
Shallom kuti mubvume”, she said
achitochema ndokubva ndamupa
tight hug kusvika apedza shungu
dzekuchema. Ndakazomubata
ndokubva ndakwidza naye kuroom
yake iko kwaakasvika achipinda
mumagumbeze.

After some minutes akabva adaira
phone achingoti hmmm, ok, haa,
ndichaona. Ndakava nekunetseka

zvakare ndokubva ndaenda kukitchen
kunotori juice because pane
zvandainge ndaronga. Pandaida
kumutambidza ndakaita maune
ndokubva yadeukira padress rake,

“I’m sorry girlfriend, inyaya yekuti im
happy kuti nhasi wa....”

“It’s fine gules rega ndinogeza”, she
said achisimuka ndokubva ananga
mubathroom. Ndakasara ndichitinya
tinya phone yake ndichitsvaka
number dzanyakufona, but it was too

late because call log was cleared
nechekare.

“This is the reason why ndisiri
kukustruter girl” ,ndakataura ndega
ndichikanga phone pasi because
ndainge ndanzwa kuvhurwa kwedoor
rebathroom. Ndakadzikama
ndokubva ndatanga kutsvaka tsvaka
zvinyaya zvekuchikoro tichiseka
kudzamara abatirwa nehope and
neniwo handina kuzoziva kuti
ndakabatirwa nehope sei ndiri
muroom make, but masvikiro akaita

hope dzacho ndakanzwa kunge
ndakasmeller something. Zvekuti
ndakamuka ndichinzwa kutemwa
nemusoro.

“This girl is very dangerous”,
ndakataura ndega ndakamira
mukitchen ndipo pandakanzwa voice
rakaseka and pandakacheuka it was
my father-in-law.

“Mamuka sei baba?”.

“Ndingatobvunza iwe kah wamukira
kugununa, asi pane chanetsa nhai

muroora?”.

“Aiwa hapana nyaya hombe ndiri kutosvibvunza kuti ndingabikei chingafarirwa natete sezvo vakandiregerera” ,ndakadaira ndichitobuda because ndaisada kunyeya Carren zvakare. Ndakananga kuroom yangu ndokuwana Calvin achitogadzirira kubuda, ndakatarisa time ndokuona kuti dzainge dzatova kuma8. Ndakarohwa nehana because ndainge ndararisa.

“Ko wakazorara kuroom yaCarren sei?”.

“Umm ndakangobatirwa nehope ndiriko”.

“The same thing zvakaitika kwandiri”, ndakabva ndanetseka zvakare zvichireva kuti Carren pane yaaitamba chete kuti tisarara musame room. Ndakatanga kutsenga tsenga rurimi ndichida kuchinja nyaya because ndaisada kutaura something bad about Carren

kusvika ndaona magames ake ese.

“Ok isu nhasi toenda late kuchikoro”,
ndakataura ndichisekerera ndokubva
ndatanga kuswedera paaiva kuti
ndimupe hug and ndiyo same time
yakapinda Carren akasunga face
kunge ainge ambochema. Calvin
akabva pandaiva fast fast achinobata
sisi vake zvekuti ndakapererwa.

“Are you ok sisi?”.

“Yes i’m good” ,she said achibva atodonha ndiye zii. Yakaita batai batai kunomurarisa muroom make ndokubva patofonerwa doctor. Akaita madays akarara and doctor vacho vaisanzwisika because vaingoti rega amborara.

Rimwe zuva ndaitobva kuchikoro nadriver ndokubva tavharirwa way neimwe mota yandakatadza kunzwisisa, takangotarisa nadriver ndokubva tatanga kudedera because painge pakaipa. Tichiri mushock kudaro mumota iya makadzika vanhu vaiva nemaface mask vari 4 zvekuti

ndakatonetseka kuti vese vaiva
varumwe or vakadzi because of
mapfekero avo. Umwe wavo
akavika pamota yedu ndokubva
avhura madoor akandidzikisa
akasiya asunga driver maoko
nekumuvhara muromo ndokubva
aisa mota paside peroad.

“Who are you?” ,ndakabvunza
ndichiedza kudzika but ndakabva
ndasimudzwa ndikanokandwa
mumota yavo pamwe chete nadriver.
Ndakazovharwa maziso pamwe

chete nekusungwa maoko.

Ndakademba kuti dai Carren aripo
pamwe ndiye aigona kukumbira
ruregerero like last time.

“Shallom ahuteerere nhai,
ndakakuudza pachine time manje
tichaona kuti nharo dzako
dzinokusvitsepi?” ,ndakaedza
kufananidza voice but hapana
chakashanda because rainge
rasiyana nerefirst time.

“Ok i will leave him kana wabudisa

face yako”.

“Yangu face day raunoiona unobva wafa, kwasara katete kako”, ndakanzwa hana yangu kuti bhagu because pana Carren ndipo paiva nemoyo waCalvin and any mistake pamba pachu paisagarika.

“Please Carren musiyeyi zvenyu nekuti hapana chaanoziva”, vakabva vatanga kuseka and mukuseka kwavo pane voice randakafananidza but ndakatadza kuziva muridzi waro.

“Iwe hatikuurai but unofanira kuziva chako nechisiri chako and as for Carren achafa musingatarisiri because paya haamuke”,ndakasara padiki kuridza mhere because ndaisada kukuvadzisa munhu because of love. Ndakazodzoserwa kumota ndokubva tananga kumba nadriver.

“But madam pane umwe anga achifamba sasisi Carren”, said driver and ndakasara padiki kuseka

because aisatoziva kuti Carren
waaireva ainge ava nemadays
asingamuke and kuti aendeswe
kuchipata zvainetseka because
doctor vakati haasi kurwara, but
achazomuka.

“I think unopenga chete iwe”, ndiyo
yakava mhinduro yangu ndokubva
ndatoisa maeearphones because
ndaisada kuramba ndichitaura
zvisina basa, but mashoko ake
akaramba achitenderera mumusoro

mangu kudzamara
ndanyanyodzamisa pfungwa.
Ndichisvika kumba ndakadzika fast
ndikamhanyira kuroom yake, but
kufungira kwese kwakapera after
ndawana akarara. Ndakananga
kuroom yangu ndokusvika
ndichizvikandira pabed ndichiedza
kubatanidza mashoko andainge
ndaudzwa kuti ndomusiya here or
ndofirapo.

“But Carren afukidzwa nani musoro?”
ndakazvibvunza ndichitodzokera

kuroom yake because ndainge ndava
neimwe feeling yekuti anga asimo.

Ndakasvika nekufugura gumbeze
ndokuwana arimo hake zvekuti
ndakasara padiki kunyara.

Ndakatanga kunzwa mumba
muchipinda mhopo yandaisanzwisisa
and pandakatarisa kuwindow
ndakaona rakavhurika zvekuti
ndakanetseka.

“Ndasiya window iri rakavharika
pandabuda muno” ndakataura
ndichitoenda kunorivhara, asi

ndainge ndava nekunetseka worse
manje. Ndaitadza kuona zvaiva
pamaziso angu and imwe pfungwa
yakatombonditi pandapinda
pekutanga Carren anga asimo, asi
wekubvunza ndiye aisavapo chete.

“Kana ari iye anenge akatamba
magames nadoctor wavo chete”,
ndakataura ndega ndichitobuda
ndokubva atanga kufemereka
femerera kunge ava kuda kufa.
Ndakaseka ndakamutarisa because
madrama ainge amawanza, pasina
nguva driver akapinda ndokubva
avhura mawindow .

“Musavhara window because doctor vakati anoda mhupo”,ndakatadza kubatanidza chaitora nzvimbo ndokubva ndatobuda.

“Carren wandinoziva chaiye anoedza nepaanogona pano kuti zvaanoda zviite, who knows pamwe anozivana nadriver wacho”, ndakataura chichinanga mukitchen ndokubva ndaona mapoto akabika and painge

pabikwa sadza nefish favourite
raCarren zvakare. Ndakarova chikwee
ndiri mukitchen because madrama
ainge amawanza but pasina nguva
driver akabva apinda achiti...ndikabva
nda.....

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 06

(NARRATED)

Pamba pababa namai Calvin painge pasisina mufaro nekuda kwesituation yaiva naCarren because aisamuka apa achiswera pamba nadriver chete because vamwe vese vaiswera kumabasa and Shallo kuchikoro zvakare. Asi chainetsa vanhu baba

Calvin vaitaridza kusava nebasa nazvo.

Shallo paainge akamira mukitchen achiedza kubatanidza chaitora nzvimbo kuti ndiani ainge abika because Carren ndiye aibika fish. Achiri mukunetseka kudaro driver akabva apinda achitaura zvekuti ndiye ainge abika sadza zvekuti akatanga kunetseka zvakare.

“Wabvumidzwa nani kudya fish dzatete Carren?”.

“Ndaona dzava kuda kuora ndikati ndibike hangu pane kuti dzizoraswa namoms kana vadzoka” .

“Are sure kuti Carren haana kumuka?”, she asked akamutarisa mumaziso chaimo zvekuti akatanga kukakama kunge pane zvaaivanza achinzvengesa zvengesa maziso.

“Eeeee madam sisi Carren hava kubvira vamuka maybe kana vasara vachimuka pandadzoka kuzokutorai”,

he said achitobuda mukitchen zvekuti Shallo akatadza kunzwisisa chaitora nzvimbo ndokubva atanga kugadzira mukitchen ari zii. Madays akapindana akava maweeks Carren asati amuka and maproblems haana kumira. Zvaige zvava worse because chero vabereki vaShallo vaitofonerwa neprivate number vachiudzwa kuti vaende kunotora mwana wavo but vaingoverengera. Until one day vasvikirwa pamba masikati nevanhu 4 vaininge vakazvivhara kumeso ndokubva vasiya vasungirirwa pamachair.

Shylet paakabva kuchikoro akarohwa
nehana achiona gate rakaita
kuvhurika kunge paida kupinda
gonyeti, akamhanyira mukati hana
ichirova ndipo paakasangana
nemashura, akawana vabereki vake
vakasungirirwa apa vakavharwa
muromo zvekuti akamboridza mhere
akavatarisa because aitoziva yaya
yacho.

“Ndakakuudzai dad kuti
musamubvumira kuroorwa but imi
nekuda kwenyu sugar honai manje”,

she said achiyeredza misodzi
ndokubva atanga kuvasunungura.
Akabva atofonera Shallo achimuudza
zvese akati avakutodzoka kubva
kuchikoro. Akasvika nekuudzwa
nyaya yese zvikamurwadza zvekuti
akasara padiki kusiya marriage
because pain yainge yamunyanyira
asina kana mwedzi yakawanda.

“Sisi siyai kuchema makagara ipapo
siyanai naye Calvin wacho pane
kutishaisa mufaro so, who knows
pamwe mangwana tinourawa” ,she

said achisvika paaiva ndokubva
amubata collar zvekuti Shallo
akapererwa ndokubva atobuda
kuenda kwana Calvin kunopopota.
Paakasvika kumba akarohwa nehana
achiona Calvin nevabereki vake
vatovako vachitaura zvekuendesa
Carren kunze kwenyika kunorapiwa.
Akashaya chero simba rekupopota
because of situation ndokubva
aramba akatarisa Calvin neziso raida
kuchema.

“Are you ok?”, Calvin asked and

misodzi yehasha ikabva yatanga
kuyerera then she said.

“Ndawana my mom and dad
vakasungirirwa and munhu wacho
asiya avaudza kuti ndikasabva pano
next time anovauraya” ,she said
achitogwadama ndokutanga
kuchema. Vanhu vese vakatarisana
ndokubva vaenda paaiva ndokutanga
kudurura zvese kusanganisira
nenhema nenhema kuti zvive
nekathat. Calvin akasimudza musoro
ndokubva atarisa vabereki vake pane
kuti atsvake solution yeproblem
akabva ati,

“You see dad ndimi ka maiti hee
Carren this, Carren that. Manje
ndezvipi izvi?”.

“Please Calvin dzikama”, said baba
Calvin vachiedza kudzikamisa
mwana wavo and after some minites
driver akabuda mumba
vachiscreamer kuti Carren ainge
amuka. Vanhu vakataridza kufara
kwakanyanya ndokubva vamhanyira
mumba vese and Calvin akangosvika

nekumumbundira akatanga kuchema.
Hapana akazoita pressure nenyaya
yevabereki vaShallo zvakare because
munhu wese ainge ava mukati
memufaro.

“Brother i miss you” , she said
achiyeredza misodzi ndokubva
vatanga kupukutana zvekuti munhu
wese akadzamara ava kuchema
kusara kwaShallo chete uyo aiva
nepfungwa dzaiva kure. Calvin
akabva atobuda ndokutanga
kunobika sadza kuti sisi vake vadye

and zvakazorwadza Shallo after vava kudyisana zvekuti akasvika pakutora plate ndokubva atanga kumupa iye chikafu mumuromo, but zvaiva zvekuzvimanikidzira because aingoda kuvhura space between them.

“So are you still doubting me?” ,she asked mubvunzo wainge usina kutarisirwa nevanhu zvekuti vese vakatanga kuhwaira hwaira zvekushaya mhinduro.

“I’m sorry sisi please pedza kudya tiende out” ,said Calvin
achitomutsvakira hembe dzekuchinja.
Hapana akakwanisa kumumisa
because face yake yaisatova
yekudzoka kumashure. Vaviri
vakabuda zvekudzoka late vanhu
varara and vakatomboita kanguva
vakamisa mota kwegate.

“So uchagara wakanyarara kusvika rinhi?”.

“Ndichataura broo, but i just want to

ask dad kana vari ivo my biological father and i'm sorry again nekupinda kwandakaita mubath that day nda...."

"It's ok sisi ndini ndakaresva pakusakuudza before i used your bathroom" ,he said achimupuruzira musoro ndokubva vatopinda gate. Vakawana munhu wese akagara but Carren akangosvika nekupfuura akananga kuroom yake pasina kuyeneka any one.

“Musiyeyi achadzikama ega haade pressure” ,said baba Calvin vachitosimuka ndokuenda kuroom yake but akaramba kuvhura door zvekuti vakabva vatosiyana naye. Kuchiedza Shallo akamukira kuroom yaCarren but asati asvika akamunzwa achitaura paphone ndokubva amira,

“Yah zvese bhoo musatya zvenyu because ndaingoda trust from them chete and guess what?, zvese bho wangu”.

“Yah don’t worry about your money i will transfer or kuuya necash”.

“Ok no problem account number ndinayo”, Shallo akashaya chero simba rekugogdza ndokubva atopfuurira kuenda kukitchen atova nekunetseka. Akashaya chero wekuudza because aisava neproof yaibatika and hapana aimbobvuma. Akapinda mukitchen ndokutanga kubika zvekuzvimanikidzira but pfungwa dzaiva kumashoko epacall

because ainge atadza kumanzwisisa.

“Morning gules”, said driver achipinda mukitchen ndokubva amira pafridge akatarisa Shallo kunge pane zvaaitsvaka ndokubva ati,

“Ndiri bho hangu kwakanaka here kwawabva wamukira mukitchen nhasi?”.

“Aiwa ndauya kuzobvunza kuti howfar kuchikoro nhasi?”.

“Nhasi ndiripo maybe mangwana, plus nhasi ndinodzidza online”.

“Hooooo online yayitwa nasi... i mean online inoitwa nevanhu vakawanda”, he said achibata muromo kunge ainge ava kuda kutaura and Shallo akabva atotadza kubatanidza zvaida kutaurwa ndokubva atobuda mukitchen kudzokera kuroom yaCarren iko kwaakangosvika nekuvhura door asina kugogodza

ndokubva awana Calvin achibatsira
Carren kuvhara zip yedress.

“Calvin!” ,she screamed achiti
zvimwe Calvin angavhunduka but
akabva acheuka neface yaiva nesmile
ndokuti,

“Waita zvakanaka wauya dai
watopedzisa apa because harisi
kuvharika” ,Shallo aisava
nemarambiro kunze kwekuita
zvaakaudzwa. Carren akazobuda
naCalvin kuenda vese kubasa and

after some mins baba namai Calvin
vakabva vatobudawo pamba
ndokusara Shallo pamwe chete
nadriver. Shalom akashandisa
mukana uya kumbotsvaka tsvaka
mumba maCarren achiti zvimwe
angasangana nesomething chine
chekuita nemufoni, but hapana
chaakawana. Paakanetera akatora
laptop yaCarren ndokubva aenda
online ndipo paakarohwa nehana
achiona kuti Carren haana subject
raaisaita madays aya aaisamuka.

“So this girl aingorara kana vanhu vabva kumabasa pamwe pese apa aitoswera achiita zvechikoro nhai”, akataura ega achiivhara ndipo paakanzwa phone yairinger pasi pepillow and time yaakada kuitora Carren akabva apinda ari pacall zvakare zvekuti akanetseka kuphone yainge yairinger ndeyani.

“Ko une maphone mangani nhai girlfriend?”, she asked achisekerera achiti zvimwe angaudzwa zvese.

“Ndine 1 iyi yaunoziva, asi chii?” ,she asked achitogara pabed like nobody’s business.

“Ko iri pasi pepillow ndeyani?”, akabata hana zvekuvhundukira achisimudza pillow ndokubva abudisa kaphone kaivapo. Akatanga kukaongorora ongorora like aisaiziva ndokubva atosheedza driver.

“Phone ndeyani iyi?” ,she asked achiikanda padressing table akaibata kunge aisema.

“Ndeyangu ndaikanganwa pandanga ndichigadzira bulb i’m sorry”, he said achitambira ndokubva abuda. Shallo akasara akangovhura ziso because ainge atopindurika mubvunzo wake, asi nyaya yainge yasarira panyaya yekudzidza online iye munhu ainge akarara.

“So tell me kuti uchakwanisa kubatanidza zvese zvataidzidza here?”

“You know me girl kuti pamabhuku
handiite zvekutamba
ndakasanganisa zvese nezuro, but
yoo it was not easy ndakasara padiki
kuzokumutsa because ndarara
kuma3.” Akataura achiseka ndokubva
atofamba kuenda mubathroom
achismiler.

*(Shallom achabata chokwadi chaari
kutsvaka here?)*

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHORESS MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 07

(CALVIN)

Situation yepaden yainge yava
kundishaisa mufaro zvachose
because ndainge ndava pakati
ndichishaya wekurwira because

Shallo aitura zvake and Carren
zvake. Ndainge ndotogara
ndakatarisira kuti zvimwe Shallo
aigona kungofuma akatuta kah
because ndaige ndisingambowaniwo
time yekumubata nenyaya yaCarren.
Its not like ndaisada and stuff, but
pfungwa dzaisagara dziri panzvimbo
zvachose. Ndakasvika panguva
yekufungawo kuti Carren was behind
everything but ndaisava neproof
chete and ndaisada kumboudza
munhu kuti neniwo ndaimufungira
because ndaitya kuti Carren
akazvinzwa by any chance ndainge
ndatova pama1.

“Ko uri kufungei nhai Calvin pakuti ufare kumuka kwasisi vako?”, ndakavhunduka ndichinyepera kubaya baya phone but it was too late because ndainge ndatobatwa. Shallom akasvika ndokubva atora phone iya ndokubva agara akabata maoko angu akanditarisa kumeso.

“Wadii wambonoona doctor vaCarren handiti ndivo family doctor venyu here?,pamwe waikwanisa kubvunza

problem yaiva na Carren paainge akarara”.

“No havasi family doctor. Pano pamba umwe neumwe ana doctor vake plus family doctor pamusoro”.

“Ok so wadii wanovaona vakwanisa kutaura problem yake chaiyo because problem inogona kudzokorora tisina kutarisira. Hapana munhu angarara 2 weeks kah achinzi haana problem”,i smiled because ndainge ndaudzwa good idea

yandainge ndisina kumbofunga
zvachose. Takageza naShallo
ndokubva tatobuda kunoona doctor
but guess what vaisavako and
paitotaurwa zvekuti he was
transferred to Mutare hosipital.
Ndakatarisana naShallo ndokubva
asekerera zvandisina kunzwisisa
then she said.

“Umm pane nyaya apa Calvin”.

“So uri kuedza kutii Shallom?” ,i
asked her zvehasha because plan

yangu yainge yatadza kubudirira plus
ndaisafarira kunyeya Carren. Haana
kudaira kunzwe kwekufuratira
ndokubva tatodungamidzana
kudzokera mumota tava kunanga
kumba iko kwatakawana Carren
achicleaner pamwe chete nekuwacha
hembe dzemunhu wese and aitova
mugood mood zvekuti ndakaona kuti
ndikada kubvunza more about her
doctor aigona kuzobata kuti pane
zvandaitsvaka. Shallo joined her
kuita basa vachiseka havo hameno
zvaitaurwa sevanhu vaininge vasuwana.

Ndakapinda muroom maCarren
ndokubva ndarara zvangu
ndakazorora sezvo yangu yaitsvairwa
naShallom so ndaisada
kumukanganisa. Hameno
chakandituma kupinda
mumagumbeze ndokubva
ndasangana nekaphone kadiki diki
under the pillow. Ndakava
nekunetseka because pamba pedu
hapana munhu aishandisa kaphone
kechembere. Ndakafuga musoro kuti
nditange kubaya baya but handina
kwandakaenda because kainge
kakaiswa tuma password password

and ndakava nekunetseka because
ndaisatotarisa kuti pane munhu
angaisa tuma pin pachiphone
chakadaro. Ndakabvisa sim card kuti
ndiise mangu but boom raiva nepin
lock zvakare.

“Why yakalocker kwese kwese?”,
ndakazvibvunza ndichitodzorera sim
panzvimbo ndokubva ndarara hangu
zvekutobatirwa nehope and
ndakazomuka Shallo and Carren
vachitamba chess. I joined them

ndisina kutaura nyaya yephone
because ndaida kuti titaure tiri 2 so
ndakazomudzokera time yekurara.
Ndakasvika ndichipinda
mumagumbeze ndokugara ndakaisa
makumbo chete ndakadzambira
paheadboard.

“ Lil Princess kaphone kandaona pasi
pepillow yako ndekani?”,akatanga
kukakama kwekanguva ndokubva ati,

“Ummm ndekangu ndiko kanogara

sim reecocash”.

“Ko iyi hombe?”.

“Ine aya 2 netone and telecel”, she said achitokabudisa ndokubva avhura vhura mapin ese akandipa and ndakazonyara kubaya baya aripo because aizoona kuti pane yandaigaya. After some minutes akabva atobatirwa nehope ndikasara ndichibaya baya maphone ake ese, but handina kana kaclue kandakaona zvangu zvekuti ndakatodzamara ndasiyana nemaphone aya ndokubva

ndatoenda kunorara.

“I tried to check maphone ake ese,
but handina kana chandaona
chandingafungira”,i said ndichiudza
Shallo ndokubva atomuka akagara.

“Maphone ake api futi handiti angori
ne1 here iya iphone?”.

“Ane 2 nekaitel kane sim reeconet”,
ndakaona Shallo achitambisa
tambisa zvigunwe ndokubva

asekerera then she said.

“Pamwe ndekake kemadhiri kah semusikana” ,she said nekutofuga musoro ndokubva arara and haana kumboita nguva refu ainge ava kutoridza ngonono. I kissed her paforehead ndokubva ndarara asi hope dzakanokoka kuuya zvekuti ndaingoshanyarika chete kusvika dzava late. Ndakazorara kwava kuedza and chero kumuka kwaShallo handina kukunzwa because ndakazopepuswa naCarren nekiss pahuma samazuva ese. I smiled because my sister vaininge vadzoka

kubva kumoodi yavo.

“Broo mukai mugadzirire tiinde kuchurch imi”.

“Okya your highness” ,ndakataura ndichitomuka ndokubva ndananga mubath. Ndichipedza ndakawana ndatobudisirwa hembe kare and ndakaziva kuti it was Carren zvakare because Shallo ainge asati azviziva kuti i like kusarudzirwa hembe. Inini zvainditorera nguva because ndinenge ndava kuda kupfeka dzese

nekutovhiringika chaiko.

Pandakadzika downstairs munhu
wese aingoti wow wow kuratidza
kuti ndainge ndakagarwa.

“I’m sorry beib , but tete vazondiudza
kuti you like kutsvakirwa hembe and i
promise kuti kubva nhasi ndichaita
sezvavataura”.

“Asi wanzi kudii?,i hope havana
kukudzidzisa vachirova?”.

“Kkkk nothing more, but angondisheedza tikatsvaka hembese” ,i smiled because ndainge ndatosvitsirwa shoko raindinetsa kumuudza pachangu. Takazobuda kuenda kuchurch but taiva vaviri vaviri and Carren aiva naLeo driver wake.

“Kuwirirana kwaCarren naLeo hakunzwisisike”, ndakataura ndichibuda gate ndichida kunzwa kufunga kweumwe wangu and she

said

“Me too ndakamboda kutaura ndikati pamwe vakakura vese”.

“Yes vakakura vese but now zvanyanya dzimwe nguva ndinotomboti pamwe vavakuhwandirana kah”.

“Haiwa tete vangu havadaro”,she said achiseka ndokubva atanga kubaya baya phone. Takaenderera mberi tichitaura zvakasiya siyana and takasvika vana dad vasvika kare

kusara kwana Carren avo
vakazosvika after some minutes
ndokubva tatopinda tese muchurch.

Nyaya yekuwirirana kwaCarren and
Leo yakaramba ichindinetsa so
ndichibva kuchurch ndakasvika
ndichivabvunza munhu wese aripo
kana vaidanana, but vakaramba and
they said kwaingova kuwirira chete.
Hazvina kundityisa because Carren
aiva munhu aitora friendship to
another level.

“But kana pasina togona kutsvaka perfect match for you tete” ,Carren akabva akachidzwa nemvura ndokutarisa Shallo kwenguva refu kunge pane zvaaida kutaura.

“Thank you gules, but i’m sorry handide munhu wekutsvakirwa because ndine choi.....”

“Shut up!,hauna choice yaunoita iwe ndichataura nefriend yangu nditonzwa kuti how far mwana wake, thank you muroora neidea.”

“Dad i’m still a young girl and ndotoda dzimwe 3 years dzekukura”.

“Young girl, young girl. Unoziva here kuti young girl zvorevei? .Ini ndakaroorwa ndine 18 years iwe uri kukwanisa 22 this year watova chembere vamwe ako vava nevana vari kuenda kumagrade 1”.

“Mom you and me we are 2 different people plus ndichine 21 because rechi22 racho harisati rasvika”.

“But sisi Carren dai mangobvuma kana achiteerera anogona kungokumirira pa3 years idzodzo”, it was Leo akataura achibvisa maplates and my biggest shock akabva atobvuma zvekuti munhu wese angangoti “haaa”. Dad vakazoita kuti friend yavo iuye weekend nemwana wavo tikaita maintroduction and neniwo ndakafara because aisava munhu mukuru and aitaridzira kuva netsika hameno kana zvaisava zvemaziso angu.

Weekend munhu wese akamuka early kugadzirira vaenzi pamwe chete nekubika bika and pasina nguva vakabva vasvika. About mari waisabvunza because zvaitooneka zvega kuti pamba payo. Zvirongwa zvese zvakafamba zvakanaka and vakabva vati vachamuroora after 2 years apedza zvechikoro. Munhu wese akataridza kubvumirana navo because ndipo paichemerwa naCarren kuti ndoda kumbokura.

“But its easy mogona kungoroora

mogara navo like zvandakaitwa ini
ndiri kukurira pano”,said Shallo
ndokubva dad vabvumirana naye.
Takapiwa date remuchato, but ziso
raCarren raisabva pana Shallo zvekuti
ndainge ndava kutadza kunzwisisa.
Vachingobuda Carren akabva
atosimuka ndokubva anozvivharira
muroom make zvekuti takasheedza
tichasheedza asingade kuvhura.
Takadzamara tatodzingwa nadad
padoor rake ndokuzobuda ega
manhero ava kuzodya and she was
acting normal zvake.

“I like him dad he is such a nice man, i think he is my type handiti ndizvo gules?”, she asked akatarisa Shallon ndokubva agutsirira. I smiled because kufara kwaCarren kwaiva kufara kwangu zvakare.

“Yah its true tete he is cute”.

“Ndanga ndichiti pamwe ndini ndega ndazviona”,said Leo achitosimuka patable. Ndakaona kufara kwamom and dad kuti mwana awana mukomana. Tichipedza kudya tese

takapararira iye ndokubva asara
naLeo achigadzira mumba.
Kuchiedza takamutswa nenoise
kugate ndokubva munhu wese
amhanyira panze kusara kwaCarren
uyo airara sedahwa.

“Ndiani ari kuita noise kugate?”.

“Leo vhura gate”,pakavhurwa gate
ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona
pachipinda mota yemain-laws angu
ndokubva baba vacho vadzika
vachinovhura rimwe door mukabva
madzika Brandon iye wacho aida

kuroora Carren. Ndakatadza
kutambira zvandaiona because face
yese yainge yakasakadzwa kunge
ainge apondwa nematsotsi.

“Ko chii nhai tsano?”.

“Siya mwana wangu, akapondwa
nezuro because of your sister”.

“Muri kuedza kutii chaizvo?”.

“Kana musina nzeve regai

ndisheedzere. Brandon akarohwa
nevamwe vanhu nezuro vachiti
asiyane naCarren, so i'm here to
cancel the marriage” .

“Whaaat, but inga ndakataura kuti i
love him wani” ,she said achitomira
padoor ndokubva tanga kuchema.
Akatanga kufamba kuenda kwaiva
naBrandon but ndakamubata asati
asvika because ndaisada kuti arambe
achirwadziwa.

“You love who?. Hona face yemwana wangu” ,he said vachitomudzorera mumota ndokubva vatobuda.

Ndakasara ndichinetseka zvikuru and kana vari sadad vaininge vava kungodzungaira neyard kushaya pekubata. Hapana akazobuda kuenda kuchurch because of drama rainge richangobva kuitika. Pamba pakasara pari mariro naCarren achichemera heartbreak. Ndakapinda busy yekumunyararidza because zvaisaita kuti ndimusiye ega iye aimbomira neni panguva yangu yekurambwa.

“Big broo ndanga ndafarawo kuti ndawana wangu but hona manje”.

“Pakaipa sisi, but don’t worry zvinoita”, ndakataura ndichimurarisa musoro wake pamakumbo ndokubva atanga kuchema zvekuti ndakatozotuma Shallo kuti arare naye for one week kusvika adzikama because aiva nestress yekuti aigona kunwa poison, ko handiti neiwo ndakasara padiki kuita suicide.

(CHII CHAITIKA KUNA BRANDON

KUTI ANGAVA AKAFONERWAWO
HERE?)

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

*AUTHORESS

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 08

(CALVIN)

Umwe neumwe ainge ava kugara
nestress pamba nenyaya yaBrendon
because hapana aikwanisa kuona
chaitora nzvimbo. Madays akafamba
ndichiedza kuita tsvakurudzo
yenyaya yekurohwa kwake but
hapana chaiwanikwa kutaridza kuti
painge pakaitwa zvehunyanzwi.
Ndakaedza kunyengerera iye
nyakurohwa wacho but hapana
chaaiziva because ainge akarohwa
husiku.

Rimwe zuva Carren akasvika
pandaiva ndokubva ataura zveblind
date ndikaona vachibvumirana
naShallom and hapana
zvandakakwanisa kuita because
vainge vazvironga kare. After some
days vakazobuda imwe weekend
vachiti vari kuenda kunosangana
nemunhu wacho, i smiled because
ndaiziva kuti sisi vangu vaizogara
vaine mufaro. But chakandityisa
Shallom akaramba kuti
ndivaperekedze ndokubva vabuda
vari 2 sezvo Carren aigona kudriver,
but after some mins Leo akabva

atobuda hanzi ndiri kuenda kucar
wash ndokubva ndasara ndakarara
zvangu sezvo maproblems ese ainge
abuda.

Ndakatanga kurota ndichitenderera
neyard ndichitasamura makumbo
panguva yandakasvika kuseri
kwemba ndakaona umwe munhu
ainge akapfeka zveblack ari pacall.
Ndakatanga kufamba zvishoma
nezvishoma kuti ndinzwe, but it was
too late because ndakangonzwa
mashoko mashoma ndokubva

atodropper call but mashoko acho
aiva makukutu.

“If i can’t eat it no one else will”,
mashoko aya akaramba
achitenderera musoro mangu
ndokubva ndatanga kutevera
mushure memunhu uya, but akabva
atizira kugate ndokujamba and ndiko
kupepuka kwandakaita. Ndakaedza
kubatanidza zvaireva hope but
hapana chakauya because
ndaingotiwo pamwe inyaya yekudya.
Ndakazobviswa mundangariro

nenoise downstairs ndokubva
ndatomhanyirako ndikanoudzwa
good news about blind date and
ndaiona kufara pachiso chaCarren
but nechemumoyo ndaingodemba
kuti dai zvisadaro futi.

After some days mukomana
akazouya kumaintroductions and
akabva atorawo Carren kuenda naye
kunoona hama dzake but
chaindinetsa kubva Carren
zvaakawirirana nemukomana wake
wekubind date. Shallo akange ava

kungogara ari paphone and yainge
yava kugara ine pin but ini
ndaisabatikana nazvo because
ndainge ndisina kunyanya kuperera
zvekuti pamwe akandihurira
ndaizonwa mushonga sevaya vaya.

“This days pauri ndipo pane phone
kah?”.

“Yes because sometimes i study
online”, she said achitosimuka
ndokubva abuda. Ndainge ndava

kugara ndakangomirira kuti pamwe
tsano vachasvika one day vachitaura
kuti havachade kuroora hanzvadzi
yangu but my biggest shock akasvika
rimwe zuva early early achitaura
zvekuda kuchata. Ndakasheedza
Carren ndokubva ndamuudza nyaya
yese akatanga kuseka achirova
chikwee zvekuti ndainge
ndisingachazivi kuti kwaiva kufara or
kushora.

“Wow wow wow mr man i will marry
you Denzel”, she said achisvika paiva

naShallo ndokubva varovana maoko.
Mumaziso angu ndaitoona
sevaisawirirana asi pane chaitora
nzvimbo chete and other side
ndaisanzwisisa ziso raShallo
naDenzel uya kunge pane zvavaitaura
nemaziso but it was not my business
because ndaitofara kuti sisi vangu
vawana munhu anovada.

“ I’m happy for you vanangu”.

“Thank you dad so matii date
ndirinhi?”, ndakarohwa nehana
because kwandiri ndaitoona kunge

ndairota.

“Any time my princess pamangodira chete i’m available so usatya zvako”.

“But i like court wedding because handina more family yekufadza” ,it was Denzel achimhanyisa mhanyisa maziso kunge aida kuba.

“But inini I like kuchatira pagurumwandira revanhu hangu

because my dad he is famous so
pano fanirwa kuita chiremera
chakarehwa naJP” ndakaona Denzel
achitanga kuruma ruma zvigunwe
kunge pane zvaaifunga, but Carren
akaramba akamutarisa mumaziso
ndokubva ati,

“Denzel don’t worry about the bills
because my family is going to handle
everything kusvika kusuit yako”, she
said achimubata pfudzi zvinyoro
nyoro. Kutaura chokwadi Carren was
acting strange like she was up to

something chete so ndaitoda kuisa
ziso rangu paari.

“Wow perfect match, zvinoda
mumboenda out izvi” ,said Leo
achisvika paya ndokubva atarisa
Carren then she nodded
ndokudzokera mumba imo
makabuda akapfeka rimwe long
dress zvekuti chero aisamuziva
aigona kuti she is prayer warrior full
of holly spirit. Sezvo ndaisa truster
sisi vangu ndakabva ndati

“Can i join you guys?”.

“Calvin siya mwana ambofara iwe”,
said mom vachidzokera neni mumba.
Pasina nguva ndakanzwa kumutswa
kwemota ndokubva ndamhanya
pawindow and it was Leo, ndega
ndakatoziva kuti kwaiva kutevera
Carren chete or kucar wash
samazuva ese. Ndakaminder
business rangu ndokubva ndatoona
bhora muroom mangu ndakarelaxer.

“Hie honey”, it was Shallo achipinda muroom mandaiva.

“Hie beib”.

“I can see kuti someone is happy kuti sisi vawana munhu”.

“Yah its true, but i’m still worried. I think ndichadzikama kana aroorwa agara not izvezvi achiri pano, what if Denzel wacho akamuka akabviswa bviswa maziso?”.

“Ummmm i don’t thik so” ,she said
achitokwira pabad ndokubva atanga
kutinya tinya phone achingosekerera.

“Who knows pamwe she is the one
akarovesa Brandon achitsvaka to
revenge?”, ndakazvibvunza
ndichitodzima tv ndokubva ndabuda,
but ndakangoti ndafamba 2 steps
kubva padoor ndikanzwa ratonzi
dhuma. Ndakava nekunetseka
ndokubva ndadzokera kunomira
padoor ndikamunzwa ari pacall.

“It’s not a big deal, iwe ita
zvandataura and make sure
haubabwe because Eve wacho
anenge Dherira anokurova pasi
petsoka” ,ndakatoona ndega kuti
kwaiva kuzvinetsa because hapana
kana chandainzwisisa ndokubva
ndatodzika down stairs iko
kwandakasvikirana namom and dad
vachirumbidza maphoto avainge
vatumirwa naCarren aine muface
wake. I joined then ndokutanga
kukururkura nyaya dzemabasa
takamirira kudzoka kwake and after

some hours Leo akapinda
achifemereka zvekuti tese takamira
zvataiita ndokubva tamutarisa.
Kutoedza kumubvunza hapana
chaiitaura zvekuti ndakatozodzamara
ndamupa mvura yekunwa, but
akatorazve nguva yakareba asina
kana kuti bufu zvekuti ndainge
ndotobhoikana.

“Taura nhaiwe Leo”.

“Umm boss hana yangu yangorova
pandaona mota ichipfungaira hutsi

zvekuti ndatoti pamwe ndinofiramo
chete” ,he said achisimuka
kunodzorerera glass mukitchen
ndokubva tasara tichiridza tsamwa
tese. Ndakatarisa nguva ndokubva
ndaona kuti dzainge dzafamba
Carren asati adzoka, so
ndakamhanya kuroom yangu
kunotora phone kuti ndimufonere.

Pandakanoti door bherengende
ndakatadza kugashira
zvandakasvikirana nazvo, it was
Shallom ainge akarara pasi kunge

akadhakwa. Ndakamhanya paaiva
kuti ndimusimudze ndipo
pandakaona kanote pabed.

*“CALVIN IF YOU LOVE YOUR
FAMILY STOP THE WEDDING
BECAUSE NEXT ACHAVA YOUR
BELOVED SISTER”* ndakaita nguva
ndichidzokorora, but ndaiva
nekunetseka kuti ndiani ainge aita
izvi. Ndakasimudza musoro
kutsvaka pangava papinda nemunhu
ndipo pandakaona windo rakashama,
but handina kumbozwiisa mupfungwa

because hapana munhu aikwanisa
kufamba nemadziro kusvika
kuneroom yangu. Ndakascreamer
zvekuti vanhu vese vakamhanya, but
hapana wandakataridza kanote kaya
because ndaida kutanga ndabvunza
Shallom kuti chii chainge chaitika.

“Chii chiri kuitika pano chaizvo and
now Carren haapo tingadai tatoti
ndiye ka”, said mom vachitenderera
nemba ndokubva vamira pawindow
vakatarisa panze.

“This is bad Calvin hona panze pane tambo iri kubva kumusoro uko kuenda pasi”, ndakarohwa nehana ndichinomira pawindow ndokubva ndarohwa nehana and zvaitotaridza kuti zvainge zvatorongwa kare zvese izvi.

“Mom and dad,i’m back”, it was Carren akasheedzera achipinda main door ndokubva atomhanya kwataiva kuzotitaridza ring. Pakuti ndifare ndakabva ndatobuda because

ndainge ndatofunga nyaya yekanote.
Ndakanogara muroom make
ndokubva ndatanga kunetseka.

“Broos are you not happy kuti
ndawana wangu?”.

“I’m happy, but once you get married
handifunge kuti zvinokufambira ini
because ndinoda kutanga ndaziva
kuti who is behind everything. Hona
now Shallom is drugged under our
nose nemunhu watisina kuziva kana
kuona, Carren 2 mins dzandadzika
downstairs munhu anga atobata

pese pese”.

“Broos, but why musiri kutarisa pacctv footage” ,ndakasimudza musoro because ndainge ndisina kumbozvitarisa. Takamhanya muroom yaiva neacces yese but ndakarohwa nehana because everything was disconnected for the past 2 days. Takangotarisana ndokubva tato.....

(WHO DRUGGED SHALLOM?)

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 09

(SHALLOM)

Pandakanyengerera Carren kuita
zveblinda date ndakafara because
pane zvandainge ndatoronga. Ndaida
kutsvaka munhu wandaiziva ini

wandaizopa information yese
because imwe pfungwa yangu
yaindiudza kuti Carren ndiye ainge
akarovesa Brandon achida kumisa
muchato chete.

Plan yangu yakashanda because
Denzel and Carren vakabva vaita link
up tikaenda kunomuona zvakanaka.
Zvese zvakafamba negwara kusvika
pakuuya kuzoona hama, ndainge
ndava kungogara paphone ndichiti
zvimwe Denzel acharohwa. Because
ndaيدا kuti patime yaachataura

zvekunetswa ndinenge ndakaisa ziso
pana tete vangu. Kahana
kakamborova at time yaakabvuma
kuenda kumaintro kwana Denzel
zvekuti ndainge ndava kuzvishora
because Denzel wacho aisatoda
Carren but aingoshanda kundibatsira
kuti tibudise hunhu hwake.

Madays akafamba Denzel asina kana
kurohwa kana kufonerwa zvekuti
ndainge ndava kunetseka apa Carren
aitaridza kufara zvisingaite zvekuti
ndainge ndava kutadza kubatanidza

chaitora nzvimbo. One day
ndakafonera Denzel ndichida kunzwa
kana pane ambomunetsa ndipo
paakataura zvekuti anoda kuzotaura
zvemuchato pamwe Carren angaita
action but it was the same again
because vakabva vatobuda vese
achitaridzira kufara kwakanyanya.

“So zvinoreva kuti she is not the one
kah behind everything”, ndakataura
ndega ndichitotaura naDenzel
paphone kuti ambomuedza kutorwa
photo naye. Ndaiziva kuti pamwe

Carren aigona kuramba akaita
something bad but guess what
ndakabva ndatotumirwa maphoto
acho ndikasara padiki kuchema
because ndainge ndanyangira
yakaona kare. After some hours
ndakanzwa kuti koko pawindow like
pane chakakandwa, nekudawo zvinhu
ndakamhanya kunovhura window, but
handina chandakaona kana sign
zvayo.

Ndakaramba ndakamira pawindow
paya ndichitonakirwa nekamhepo,

pasina nguva ndakaona munhu kuti
mvee ndokusvika achitsika pawindow
pangu akabata tambo. Ndakaedza
kuongorora chiso because ndaifunga
kuti pamwe ndiDenzel auya
kuzondiudza something important.

“Ndiwe ani?”.

“I’m your worst nightmare”,
ndakasimudza ruoko kuri ndimuvhure
kumeso but akaramba akadzikama
zvake like aitoda kuonekwa and time
iyoyo ndakabva ndadirwa something

kumeso and handina kuzoziva
zvakaiteka zvakaare.

Ndakazomuka kumazuva rodoka
vanhu vakasuwa kunge ndainge
ndafa. Ndakataura zvese zvainge
zvaitika ndokubva vanhu vese
vakwidza kuterrece kunotsvaka
tambo yacho, but boom yainge
yatobviswa kare. Ndakapererwa
zvekuti dai Carren naLeo vakanga
varipo nguva yese ndaigona kuti one
wavo ainge andidrugger.

“Ini handichagari pano who knows
pane next time kuurawa”, ndakataura
ndichida kuona face yaCarren but
akabva auya kuzogara pedyo neni
ndokubva ati,

“No gules hamungaende before my
wedding” ,she said achindinyengerera
nechemumoyo ndikati benzi because
Denzel wacho aisatomuda.

“Ok ndichienda after wedding yako hanty?”.

“Sezvandambotaura hakuna wedding is going to take place because ndinoda kutanga ndatsvaka mhandu iyi”, ndakapererwa nemashoko aCalvin ndokubva ndatosiyana naye because ndaisada zvehondo naye. Carren akabika kudya kwemanheru achifara kuti apfekedzwa ring, ndakanyahwaira ndichienda seri kwemba kunofonera Denzel because ndaida kuziva kuti how far ring but aisabata phone zvekuti ndainge ndava nekunetseka. Ndakaramba

ndichiedza but it was the same
zvekuti ndakava nekunetseka.

“Madam zvese bhoo here?”, it was
Leo akabvunza achisvika pandaiva
ndokubva ndamudira mwando wese.

“Unosiya nezvekugeza mota, busy
busy neni wakakwana here?”.

“Ndiri bho inyaya yekuti face yenyu
ndeye munhu afailer again”,
ndakatoona kuti kusiyana naye ndiko

kwaiva kupedza zvese ndokubva
ndadzokera mumba but
ndichangopinda ndakabva
ndatumirwa text naDenzel.

“Wangu wangu ,ican’t work for you
anymore please ndipe balance yangu
because dzandapindana nadzo nhasi
hadzitaurewe”, ndakatadza kunzwisisa
text iya ndokubva ndadzokera seri
kwemba zvakare kunofona.

“Denzel watii?”.

“Wangu ndarohwa nhasi zvekusara
padiki kutyoka, ndanga
ndakasungirirwa padanda kunge
Jesu”.

“Ita mushe iwe”.

“Serious wangu, at time yatabva
kupark ndangoona tavharirwa way
ndokubva tasungwa kumeso
ndikatanga kurohwa zvekuti dai asiri
Carren azotaura zvekufonera
maporirsa dai ndafa”.

“Hehehe ita mushe iye ndiye anotoda maporisa not zvauri kutaura izvo”.

“No wangu Carren haaite izvo ndotoshaya kuti why uchimuvenga kudaro”.

“She is not innocent Denzel because i know her she is my bestie so ndinoziva magames ake ese”.

“Really?,your bestie waunotsvakira blind date so you think i don’t know all this while” ,ndakacheuka ndokubva ndaona ari iye Carren akabata spoon kuratidza kuti anga asati apedza kubika. Ndakatanga kudududza ndichidzokera kumashure because ndaisava nechokwadi kuti ainge anzwa zvese here.

“Please waresva kunzwa Carren”.

“So number dzemuface wangu

unodzidii?”.

“I was.... I was.... I was....”

“You was what Shallom please stay away from my business before i strike you down wanzwa. Iwe unoziva Carren but you don’t know me ”,she said achisvika pandaiva ndokubva atora phone akatanga kuverenga chart rangu naDenzel achisheedzera zvekuti ndakanzwa kuzvinyarira, but semunhu aisada kuputsa friendship asati abata chokwadi ndakabva ndati,

“Baby girl please usanditsamwira ,
you see iwe wakamira neni pana
Calvin even pese pandaifonerwa so
im trying kudzosa favour because
Denzel anga achiti arohwa so ndiri
kumudzikamisa”.

“Kurohwa nani futi, hakuna umwe
ndiwe Shallom because haufare
kuona ndichibudirira”,she said
achitofuratira ndokubva anopedzisa
kubika ini ndichiona tv sezvo
ndaisava nezvekuita. Ndaiti zvimwe

nyaya yaDenzel ingawana angataura
but umwe neumwe aitamba yake.
Ndakasimuka kuenda kukitchen but
ndisati ndapinda ndakanzwa Carren
achitaura naLeo.

“Kwataita ndiko kunonzi kuvhima
muvhimi chaiko sisi”.

“Ndisiye zvangu are you not the one
anondiendesa kugym nekutaining
yeku.....”

“Oh gules madii madii?”, it was Leo achigamha Carren kuti asapedzisa ndokubva ndatopinda but ndainge ndatotsamwa kuti handina kunzwa kwaienda nyaya yavo.

“Leo naCarren mukaroorana inenge iri good match chaiyo”.

“That’s my girls une ziso rekuona chairo chairo but harigone kusenser danger kana youya” ,it was Carren and achipedza kutaura akabva atoseka zvekuvharisa imba yese

nechikwee.

“So danger ndeipi apa?”

“Imwe ipi kunze kweiya ya15:45”,
ndakanetseka ndichishaya kuziva kuti
panguva yacho kwainge kwaitikei
ndokubva ndatogara mukitchen
ndichida kunzwa nyaya dzavo asi
hapana kana chakazotaurwa kunze
kwekutura about Denzel.

“As we was talking broos ukuona
Denzel uya muchato wedu uchava
wekufi....” Said Carren achitaura
naLeo but haan kupedza after
agamirwa mudenga nevake bhudhi.

“Carren no muchato between you and
Denzel”.

“Why?”.

“Because I say so”,ndakava
nekunetseka kukuru because

ndaisaziva chainge chachinja
pfungwa yaCalvin nelast minute, i
smiled ndokubva ndati
nechemumoyo.

“Ucharoorwa zvako girl because i
know your weakness” ,ndikabva
ndatofamba kuenda kunoona tv.
Ndainge ndazviudza kuti hapana
chandaizoshanda pamba kusvika
anetsana neni ndigoudza Calvin
ndichiwedzera nenhema
zvopedzerana kusvika amuti
ngaaroorwe because ari kunetsa

mukadzi wangu.

(NARRATION)

Denzel paakabvuma kushanda
naShallo ainge avimbiswa mazimari
akawandisa kwazvo zvekuti aitoona
atanga new life. Zvese zvaaiita
aiudzirwa naShallom because
aitsvaka kubudisa hunhu hwaCarren
even zvavo aisava nechokwadi kuti

ndiye ari kukonzeresa nyonga nyonga yese pamba.

Day raakatakura Carren kuenda naye kumaintroduction akangotsvaka vanhu vekubhadhara kuti vaite kunge vabereki vake because aida kubata trust yaCarren, but chaaisina kuziva ndechekuti Leo naCarren avaingevakatotsvaka more information about him vakapedza naye and vainge vava kutoziva kuti ndiro player homberemutown. Vaviri ava vakabatana maoko kuenda pamudzi wenyaya asi zvaisava easy and ndizvo zvakaita kuti Carren afonere Denzel

achimuudza kuti auye kumba
makuseni azoudza vanhu kuti aida
kuchata and izvi akazviitira kuona
maface evanhu ndipo paakaona
Shallo achivhura ziso kuratidza kuti
vaizivana.

Pavakaenda out Carren akasvika
akatanga kudhakisa Denzel
zvekutadza kana kuziva zita rake,
akatora phone yake muhomwe
ndokubva atanga kuvengera
macharts ake naShallo. She smiled

achigara paside naye ndokubva
amubvunza pin yake emacard
akatanga kutransfer mari kuisa make
kuitira kuti vagonetsana naShallo.

“Denzel mudiwa wangu”.

“Please stop calling me Denzel iro
izita rebase ini ndinonzi Bruce”.

“Ok my king so tell more about
yourself”.

“Ndinobva kuGokwe muno ndinoita

basa rekupretender kuva boyfriend
yemunhu ndichibadharwa so gules
vako vakanditi ndikutambise because
uri kuvashaisa nguva nemunhu wavo”.

“Ok so how far kuroora?”.

“Handikuroori ini because ndichiri
kuda kudya mari nebasa rangu”.

“Ndanzwa zvese wangu” ,it was Leo
akataura achisvika pavaiva and
pasina nguva Shallo ndipo

paakataura zvemaphoto vakabva
vamumutsa neumwe mbama wekuti
doro rakamboti hwaa because
vaisada kuti aonekwe kudhakwa
pamaphoto and kubva ipapo doro
rakatanga kupera zvishoma
nezvishoma mumusoro then he said

“Why do i feel like ndataura zvese to
someone” ,Carren semunhu aitya
kubatwa akabva atonyepedzera
kudhakwa then she said.

“Wataurei nhai mudiwa wangu hapana chandanzwa ini”.

“She is drunk i think i can enjoy today”, he said achidzadzarika ndokubva atanga kutsvaka key muhand bag vakatakurana vakananga kumota. Zvese izvi zvaiva mumaziso aLeo. Denzel akadriver akananga kuapartment kwake iko kwaaigara muka 1 room but hapana chaakaziva kuti kwaiva kuzvisasika pamafuta iye akanuna kare. Nekuda kwekudhakwa hapana zvaakakwanisa kuita because akasvika achitorarawo

ndokuzomutswa nestrong knock.
Akadzadzarika achiedza kudoor
ndokuwana paine vanhu 3 vaininge
vakazvivhara kumeso avo
vakangosvika nekumurova zvekutoda
kumuuraya ndokubva vamutakura
zvakare vakaenda naye kwaaisaziva.

Carren paakangoona Denzel ava
kurohwa angangoti kwanyanu
achitotizira panze ndokubva amutsa
mota akananga kumba iko
kwaakasvikirana nemashura ekuti
Shallom ainge akarara, she looked

kuna Leo nekona yeziso ndokubva
atonobika.

Madays akafamba Carren achiita
basa rese pasina kucomplainer
because hapana aigona kumuteerera
nekuda kwekuti atori munhu ajaira
kucomplainer, so rimwe zuva akaona
zvakakoodzera kutsvaka maid asi
aisava nepekutangira. Akazorovera
moyo padombo ndokubva ati,

“Mom ndiri ndokumbirawo
kutsvakirwa maid because ini
handizvigone zvekuti ndichibva

kuchikoro ndisvike ndichibika
ndopamha ndorara ndawacha”,
akataura izvi achangopedza kuserver
food.

“Yah it’s a good plan”.

“Ok do you have anyone in mind”.

“Yes i do pane umwe mukadzi
anocleaner kurestuarant iya
yandinofarira, but hakuna mari so i
think vakauya pano vanopiwa mari iri

nani”, munhu wese akabvumirana
naye because hapana aisada
kubatsirwa basa kusara kwaShallom
uyo aisada.

“Ok stay inn or out”.

“Out mom because vane kumba
kwavo”, she said achitoenderera
mberi nekudya munhu wese akabva
abvuma.

Amai vaya vakauiwa navo

ndokutanga kushanda but havana
munhu wavaikwanisa kuona pamba
because vaiuya na8 vanhu vabuda
vachidzokera na4 vanhu vasati
vadzoka, so munhu aingovaziva ndiye
Carren naLeo chete and hapanawo
akamboita basa navo because basa
vaiita mari yavo vachiisirwa mucard.
One day Shallo akabvunza because
aisanzwisisa relationship yaCarren
namaid because aivabatsira and
vaiva nekakuwirirana because
dzimwe nguva aigona kusara pamba
achiti ndinotevera kuchikoro kana
vasvika.

“Nhaiwe kana uchisiya wawacha
hembe maid aouya achiita basa rei?”.

“I told you before Shallom kuti siyana
neni wanzwa, so kana vari maid
vanonzi vafe nebasa here?, iko
kungoisa hembe mumachine
zvinodya simba rakaita sei?”.

“But pana maid kah hona now tava
kunonoka kuchikoro uchiita
zvewashen”.

“Ohh please enda naLeo and iniwo ndotevera neyangu”, she said nevoice rainge akatsamwa zvekuti Shallom akavhuduka ndokubva anyarara.

After some mins maid uya akabva apinda achichema chema kuti anonoswa because transport yanga isiri kubatika.

“Madii kufamba netsoka pane kundinonosa now ndava kunetsana nefriend yangu because of you”.

“I’m sorry madam”.

“Shut up!” .

“You shut up!,you think handizvione kuti hauvafarire, manje kana usingavade pano uchabva because she is here to help vabereki vangu. Iwewe unoita chii pano chine musoro kubika kwacho unobika zvenyu zvamajaira”, she said nevoice raiva nehasha zvekuti dai Leo asina kupinda yaisapera.

“Hamungarwe because of maid”.

“Kana usina zvekutaura nyarara, she is maid to us but vatori amai veumwe munhu avo”.

“Leo and Shallom vakatadza kunzwisisa kuti why Carren asingade kunzwa chakaipa about maid. Nyaya yakatombonetsa pamba vanhu vachiti zvimwe vaizivana but baba Calvin ndivo vakazobuda pachena kuti Carren agara anetsika kumaelders ake.

“Nhaiwe kubva zvawakapfekedzwa

ring hatina kuzombonzwa anything about Denzel hanzii?”,akabvunza Shallo achida kuchinja nyaya.

“Ndakanzi naCalvin ndi...”

“Taura chokwadi kuti wakamurovesa sezvawakaita Brendon” ,said Shallom akatsikitsira zvekuti munhu wese akamutarisa.

“Mom and dad maizviziva here kuti Denzel ifriend ya.....”

“I’m joking bebs usazviisa muhana”,
akamugama because hari yainge
yavakuda kudonhera padombo.

“Ishamwari yangu kubva day raasvika
pano” ,said Leo achitosimuka patable.
Nguva yese iyi Calvin ainge
akanyarara because aisada kana
kunzwa nyaya yaDenzel zvachose
and hapana waaida kuudza about it.

“Gules murare masuka nhasi”.

“Ko maid basa rake nderei?”.

“Basa ramaid ndere kukubatsirai
basa not kukuitirai zvese”, said Calvin
achisimuka kuenda kukitchen but
asati asvika phone yake yakabva
yapinda text.

“I hope hausati wabata Shallo
because any mistake uchademba
hako zviri nani kutochinja room kana

maishare because she is not yours”,
akaramba akavhura maziso
ndokubva afona back but yaisabatwa
and kuti ataure aisada kukwidza bp
dzevanhu.

“Mangwana handiende kuchikoro”
said Shallo because ainge atofunga
kusara achinetsana namaid kusvika
ataura secret yake naCarren.

“Why Shallo?”.

“Nothing kungoswera pamba”.

“Leo call maid asauya because pamba panoswera munhu”.

“Nhaiwe Carren why uchikoshesa maid kudaro?”.

“Dai muri imi maid mom mainzwa sei muchishandiswa nemwana kwamuri?”.

“Yah its true mukadzi wangu i think Carren ari kutaura chokwadi maid asauya mangwana” ,Carren

akasimuka ndokubva apinda mukitchen akatanga kufonera maid uya zvekuti vakataura more than 2 hours vachingotaura nyaya dzisina akaziva.

“Who is she to you?” ,akabvunza Shallo achipinda mukitchen.

“Maid” ,she said achitobuda mukitchen ndokuenda kuroom yake asina kutaura iko kwaakawana pabed pake pane kanote.

***PLAY SAFE BECAUSE SHE STARTED**

AGAIN KUTSVAKA ZVISINA ZERA
NAYE*, Carren smiled achipedza
kuverenga ndokubva ati,

“Shallom”.

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

*AUTHORESS

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 10

(BABA CALVIN)

Kumwe kuita kwaCarren kwainge
kwavakubhowa, asi ndaisava neplan
because ndainge ndisina proof yekuti
she is the one ari behind everything.
Madays akapinda situation ichiramba
yakadaro tichingochema naye ko
taigodii isu taisaziva chokwadi.
Ndakambofara paita maplan ekuti
aroorwe, asi hapana chaibuda

zvakanze. Denzel ndiye akamboda
kuita serious but hazvina
kwazvakasvika and kubva ipapo
Carren ainge asingachawirirani
nemukadzi wamukoma vake
zvekusvika pakutsvaka maid.

Kubva zvakauya maid mood yaCarren
yakabva yachinja zvekutogara aine
mufaro asi kuside remuroora
ndaisaona kusafara zvachose.

Rimwe zuva ndiri kubasa i decided
to go through cctv yekumba
ndokubva ndaona Carren atodzoka

kuchikoro achibatsirana basa namaid
uya. Ndakaita nguva ndakatarisa
mukadzi uya zviya zvekumufananidza
but ndaitoshaya kwandakange
ndakambomuona before.

“Maybe kuresturant kwaakanhongwa
naCarren” ,i said nechemumoyo
ndokubva ndatosiyana nazvo, asi
face yemukadzi uya yairamba
ichidzoka. Ndichisvika kumba
ndakawana kune nyaya yemari
zvichinzi naShallo abirwa namaid.
Ndakava nekunetseka because

zvaitova pachena kuti maid aisamuda
zvachose.

“Wabirwa marii nhai muroora?”,it was
Carren akabvunza akadzikamira.

“\$50”.

“Ndipe account number yako” ,ndaiti
zvimwe Carren aitamba, but
paakapiwa account number akabva

aisa iri \$100 ndokubva atosimuka asi
akasiya ataura mashoko maviri
matatu.

“Kana muchinzwa kurwadziwa
namaid wandakatsvaka hapana
chakaipa, mangwana i will pack my
stuff ndobva pano ndonogara naye
achindishandira kumba kwake”,
ndakatoshaya kuti nyaya yacho
yainge yasvika ikoko nguvai
ndokubva ndati

“Ko ndiani amboti haamude?”.

“Vese ava dad vati havamufarire
musati masvika”, ndakazopinda busy
yekumunyengerera kuti asaenda
because munhu wacho aiva uya
wekuti zvaataura ndizvozvo, zvekuti
aigona kumuka akatuta akanogara
kuhotel kusvika tamunyengerera
kudzoka.

“My princess ko maid uya ndiani
because her face is familiar?”.

“She is just a maid dad” ,she said

nekutosimuka kuenda kukitchen
kunotanga kubika. Afrer some
moments ndakaona Calvin
achisimuka kunobatsira sisi vake
because Shallo ainge ava kutanga
kunyenama akabata phone.

“Nhai muroora why usingabatsiriwo
tete vako ku...”

“Kuchikoro anditi handisi maiguru
vake”.

“Zvanga zvaita sei?”

“After ndamubvunza kuti Denzel akarohwa nani?”, ndakabata muromo because ndainge ndisina kuzvigadzirira kuti Denzel angarohwa. Akatanga kutiudza zvese zvataida kuziva ndokubva ati

“Plus i don’t trust that maid dad”.

“Why?”.

“She is too close naCarren, what if ari
iye anokonzeresa nyonga nyonga
yese?”.

“Carren ndizvo zvaari”.

“But she is poor why achifa....”

“Ita mushe iwe, usati wataura
someone’s background tanga
watarisa yako. Isu kusvika patiri

nhasi uno ndaitova maid and dad vari garden boy . Why usina pamuromo ndosaka uchivengwa naCarren”.

“Please my wife siya mwana”,
ndakazosimuka kuenda kukitchen
because ndainzwa kuda kuziva about
maid, asi ndaisava nepekutangira
because Carren aisatangika plus
aisada kuwirwa.

“Vanangu”.

“Dad”.

“Carren geza tibude tinodya out”,
ndaiti zvimwe acharamba but my
biggest shock akabva atomhanya
kunochinja ndokubva tatobuda
pasina kuyeneka.

“How much yaunoda?”.

“Hmm kwakanaka here dad or pane
chamuri kunyengerera henyu?”.

“Nothing just kungokupa sezvo
usingashande”.

“Chero \$3 dad handirambe because ndimi munoshanda”.

“Ok my dear so unoda kunodya chii?”.

“My favourite samazuva ese”,i looked at her ndokubva ndasekerera hangu. Takasvika nekutenga chikafu chedu zvekuzadza table. Takadya pasina aitura neumwe until taguta ndipo paakagadzirisa pahuro then she said

“Dad ndoda imwe mota”.

“Kana wandiudza more about that maid”.

“Umm handizive more about her dad”.

“So makatanga kuwirirana rinhi?”.

“Umm eeh umm mukuona chii dad ee ndakamuzivira pano”,
ndakangoseka zvangu because
mhinduro yandaida yaiva mu umm

eeeh asi ndaisava nemabvunziro
zvakare because aizonyumwa.

“Kwakanaka here dad or
munobvumirana naShallo kuti
imbavha?”.

“No my dear face yake
ndakamboiona somewhere” ,she
smiled ndokubva atosimuka kuenda
kumota. Ndiye akazodriver kusvika
kumba.

“So how far mota yangu dad?” ,she asked achitopinda mumba ndokubva akanda makey patable.

“Ndinokutengera my dear usatya hako”, ndakadaira ndichimupa goodnight kiss ndokubva ndatofuratira kunanga kukitchen kunotsvaka mvura yekunwa, but ndisati ndapinda ndakanzwa Shallo ari pacall ndokubva ndamira.

“Its not a big deal, but plan haina kuzofamba sekuronga kwangu

because 1..2 ..1..2 ..zvazodzivisa, but
usatya”, ndakaedza kubatanidza
nyaya yacho ndokubva
ndatonyahwaira kudzokera
kumashure.

“Its seems like Shallo naCarren vari
kurwisana pachavo” ,ndakataura
ndega ndichitopinda muroom mangu
ndokubva ndagamiwa nekuseka
kwamai Calvin.

“Thank God mazvionawo nhasi, she
made a big mistake to marry him

hona manje havachanzwanani”.

“But Carren ndiye akatsvaka ka?”.

“Yes i think achitsvaka aisava
netarisiro yekuti angabvuma”.

“So toita sei?”.

“Ngativhure maziso edu tione ari
wrong pavari” , she said achitosiyana
neni. Sezvo ndaityira mwana wangu
ndakabuda kuenda kuroom yaCarren
ndokuwana akatorara zvekutofuga

musoro. Ndakasiyana naye, but
ndisati ndabuda ndakaona window
rake rakashama ndokubva ndarivhara.

“Where is Carren?”, it was Shallom
akapinda achiita noise ndokubva
ndamhanyira kunomira kuseri
kwecurtan kuti asandiona.

“Muka iwe wakajaidzwa” ,she said
achifukura jumbeze ndokubva Carren
abvisa maheardphones”.

“Kwakanaka here kwaunopinda
uchiwawata?”.

“Unondiona sebenzi kah?”.

“Aiwa, ndaita sei?”.

“Watora mari yako back” ,ndakabata muromo because it was not firs time yaCarren kupa munhu mari oidzosa after hours.

“Ohh thank God you know kuti imari yangu”, she said achidzoseramaheardphone kuti arare, but akabva abatwa bvudzi achidzikiswa pabed.

“Unondikuvadza mhani, Calvin hii hii ndakuvara”, ndakaramba ndakamira because kwainge kusingachabudike. Pasina nguva Calvin akapinda achimhanya ndokusvika achibata Carren achimunyaradza.

“Hii hii musoro wangu wava kutema ndamunyororwa ruoko rwangu”, ndakaona Calvin achitarisa Shallo neziso dzvuku and iye paakaedza kutsanangura it was too late because vaviri vaininge vatobuda ndipo

pandakasara ndichibuda seri
kwecurtain.

“Ndaona zvese zvaitika, but kana
uchida kuwirirana nemunhu wako
usagara watsamwisa Carren because
chero nesu takadai hatimugone”,
ndakataura ndichitomusiya akamira.
Ndakasvika ndichiudza amai vevana
zvese zvainge zvaitika ndichiona for
some reason.

(DENZEL/ BRUCE)

Ndainge ndatambwa 5-0 naCarren
zvandisina kunzwisisa kuti
zvakafamba sei because panguva
yandakatakurwa nemamonya pamba
pangu ndakazopepuka ndava mune
imwe building yandaisaona chero
door kana window zvaro.

Ndakamanikidzwa kufonera Shallo
ndikamuudza kuti handichada
kumushandira zvakare.

“Ndimi vanani?”.

“Hama dzaCarren dzepedo and hapana anofanirwa kuziva kuti warohwa zvikangobuda chete next time unofa”, ndaisava nemarambiro because pfuti dzakabva dzabudiswa ipapo dzaisava dzekutamba.

Ndakatanga kudedera ndokubva ndatokumbira ruregerero ndisati ndafa. Ndakazonosiiwa kumba kwangu but ndainge ndisisiri munhu ipapo. Ndakazorara ndazvitova tova because it was too late kuenda

kuchipatara.

Kuchiedza ndakamukira kuchipatara, ndakasvika ndikarapiwa zvakanaka. Hepano panguva yekubhadhara card rakabva rataura kuti ndaisava kana nekobiri zvaro. Ndakatombofunga kuti zvimwe ndairesva kubaya, but pandakaramba ndichiedza ndakatoona kuti ndaisava kana necent. Apa muhomwe ndaisava kana necash zvakare. Ndakasara ndisina option kunze kwekunetsa Shallom kuti aite plan because bill raingokwira muchipara every day , ko handiti ndainge ndafarisa zvekuenda

kuchipatara chemari ndichifunga kuti ndainge ndakazara mari.

“Ko mari yandakakupa wakaisipi because ini handishandi?” ,she said after ndamuudza sitiation yandaiva.

“Usarasa muromo kah because pandiri pari kutodiwa \$50 kutauura kuno”.

“Manje mari yese iyo ndinoiwana

kupi?”.

“Piwa navatete vako because ndiye akandibira yangu yese” ,she laughed zvekuti ndakaita dzimwe hasha, but ndaisava neplan because paiva paphone. Akandivimbisa kuti aizoita plan because ainge achiri kuda kushanda neni kwenguva refu but ndainge ndava nekakutya.

Akazondifonera late kuma 7pm achitaura zvekuti mari ava nayo but aida kuuya nayo in person achiona kukuvara kwandakaita. Ndakanzwa kurerukirwa because life yemuchipatara yaindirwadza.

Next day ndakamukira kurongedza kaplastic kangu kemapiritsi ndichiti zvimwe munhu angauya but ndakaringa nzira kusvika atova masikati zvekuti ndainge ndisisina kana hope yekuti ndichabuda. After some mins ndakaona Shallo achisvika ndokubva asvika achitaura mashura ekuti akatorerwa mari amboipiwa.

“Ko akaitora back sei futi?”.

“Neniwo handizivi but ndakangoona ndisisina. Ndatobva kunokwereta dad yandauya nayo kuzokubhadharira”, she said achitsikitsira ndokubva ndamutaridza mavanga ese andaiva nawo.

“Yah backup yake yakasimba mwana uya”.

“So hapana kana wawakaona chero face yake panguva yawairohwa”.

“Yah hapana even mavoice avo kana rimwe randakazwa”.

“Carren, Carren, Carren”,said Shallom and ndakabva ndanzwa munhu akagadzirisa pahuro, ndakasimudza musoro kutarisa kudoor ndokubva ndaona Carren akamira paya akapeta maoko akabhara 4 kunge akapedza nhamo ndokubva doctor vapinda vachiti,

“Mukadzi wenyu asvika akabhadhara bill”.

“Doctor ndini mukadzi wake”,she said
achifamba kusvika pabed ndokubva
ati,

“I think semaZimbabwean tine
kamwe kachirungu katinotarisa pasi,
but kakakosha”.

“Kekutii?”.

“Kekuti MIND YOU OWN BUSINESS”.
achipedza kutaura akabva atofuratira
kubuda asina kana kumhoresa Shallo
ndokubva tasara takatarisana.

“Ko unodii kusiya marriage yacho?”.

“Ummm haisiike wangu because
kumba kwavo kwakafumiwa”,
ndakaseka because pfuma yacho
yaaida aitoidya nemuseredzero chete.

“Ndinoda unditsvakirewo more about this woman”,she said
achinditambidza photo reumwe mukadzi wandaifananidza. Ndakaita nguva ndakatarisa photo riya ndokubva ndati,

“Mukadzi uyu aimbopenga makore apfuura ayo”.

“Are you sure?” ,she asked achirova chikwee zvekuti takazobuda tichiita zvekudzingwa.

“So mari yacho how far?”.

“Usatya as for mari because now
achingopedza kuita transferee
ndobva ndatoibudisawo fast”.

“Ok”, takabvumirana ndokubva
tatobuda tese. Shallo akandiudza
zvese about maid uya like nguva
yavaienda kubasa neyavaidzoka
zvakare. Ndakaita madays
ndichivatevera ndichida kuona kumba
kwavo, but ndaizovarasikira mutown.
Ndakasara ndisina option kunze

kwekuvabatira pagate rekwana
Carren rimwe zuva vachangobva
kubasa. Ndakangosvika pavaiva
nekuvavhara musoro ndikato vakanda
mumota.

Ndakafonera Shallo ndichimupa good
news ndokubva andiudza kwekuenda,
ndaiita kuva neumwe mufaro
because ndaiziva kuti aitouya nemari
yangu ka1. But ndakarohwa nehana
because munhu wandainge ndataura
it was not maid, but Carren.
Ndakatarisana naye and pasina
nguva Shallo akabva asvika namaid
wacho.

“Player is played handiti ka?”, she said achikanda amai vaya paiva naCarren.

“Ndakuona hangu pawavatorera uniform ukabuda”, hapana akadaira, but ndainge ndava kutozvinyarira.

“Now tell me your secret namaid”, she said achipfugama paiva nevaviri vaya ndokubva abata maid uya nzeve, but pasina kuzvitarisira akabva arohwa huma nedombo akayuwira

achidzokera kumasure and iniwo kuti
ndibate Carren ndainge ndotya
because ainge achakabata dombo.
Ndakamhanyira paiva naShallo
ndokubva vaviri vatiza.

(DISCUSS)

*(Baba Calvin vanoziwa maid here or
kusada kupfukurwa and Denzel
anorevesa here kuti
vakambopenga?)*

*(Shallo achiri kutsvaka secret or ava
kutoitawo yake secret?)*

*(dai uri iwe Calvin waimira nani
between your wife and your sister?)*

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

*AUTHORESS

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 11

(CALVIN)

Kubasa ndainge ndava kungoendera
zvemutemo chete otherwise
kwaisatoshandika nekuda kwenyaya
yanaCarren and Shallom. Imwe
pfungwa yaitoti ndisatevedzera
message asi imwe ndeyaiti
ndisamurega achiroorwa. Madays
akafamba ndisina mufaro until one
day security wepabasa pangu
andibvunza.

“Boss chii chiri kunetsa nhai?”,
ndakatadza kumuvanzira ndokubva
ndatodurura zvese pasina
kumbofuga kaviri. He laughed zvaiva
paloud ndokubva agara pasi then he
said

“Boss musatevedzera vanhukadzi imi
enjoy your life wangu or unoda
kuroora sisi vako?”.

“Dzikama iwe zvakamboika kupi?”.

“Hazvisati hazvo, but mogona kutanga chero imimi. Wangu mira semurume usada kufungirwa”,ndakagutsirira zvekubvumirana naye ndokubva ndatobuda naye ndichinomusiya paduty post pake ndichidzeya mashoko ake. Ndakazosara kuchaisa ndatova nekamufaro kuti ndainge ndawana word of advice. On my way home ndaigosekerera and ndainge ndazviudza kuti ndaida kumaintainer distance between i and Carren.

Ndichisvika kumba ndakatambirwa
nenyonga nyonga zvichinzi Carren
ainge arova Shallom. Ndaiti zvimwe
kumunyepera ndokubva ndakwidza
upstairs kunotarisa Shallo.

Ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona aine
zivanga pedyo neziso zvekuti dai
akanangwa paziso ringadai
rakatobva.

“Warohwa how uye kupi?”.

“Andirova pano after ndamu...
ndamu... maiwe rava kurwadza tanga

tichi...”

“Ok chirega kupedzisa hako ndava kunopedzerana naye”,ndakabuda ndichimhanya ndokubva ndasvika ndichisimudza ruoko pasina kufunga kaviri ndikatomusanganisa face nemambama maviri. It was my first time kumurova and ndakatombonzwa kapain muhana wangu.

“So wandirova before wanzwa my side of story”.

“Which side of story raunotaura hee?.
Ndakanguri ndakuverengera kubva
kare” ,ndakataura ndatova nehasha
ndokubva ndatofamba kubuda
ndisina kumirira kuti vana dad vaizotii.
Ndakadzokera mandainge ndasiya
Shallo ndokubva ndatanga
kumuvaraidza kudzamara atorara.
Pamwe pachochero uchiti sisi sisi
but apa zvaisashanda because vanga
raiva naShallo raisava rekusekerera
kah.

“I hope hauna kurova sisi vako because of me”, ndakamunzwira tsitsi because ainge achiri kunzwira munhu tsitsi asara padiki kumubvisa ziso.

“Don’t worry she is my sister”, ndakataura ndichitonzvenga nyaya yake. Takagara kwenguva refu ndokuzobuda kwasviba tichienda kunodya. Ndaifunga kuti zvimwe Carren acharamwa akatadza kubika but to my biggest shock akatobika achiseka kunge nothing zvamboitika.

“Good night”, she said achitosimuka patable after angodya misuva miviri.

“Carren dzoka ugare pasi”.

“Ok dad” ,akagara pasi ndokubva atanga kubaya baya phone ari zii achingonyenama. Hapana akaita basa naye because munhu wacho ainge ava nekakuregererwa kaiva maari.

“So my princess wazoti pamota
unoda mota rudzii?”.

“Aiwa muchirega dad”.

“Why, inga wamboti unoida?”.

“Ndazofunga zvakanaka dad”,
ndakamutarisa mumaziso ndokubva
anzvengesa achitarisa pasi. Handina
kuda kuudzirwa zvakare asi
ndakangoziva ndega kuti aisava bhoo.

“Manje kana wakatsamwira kukurova
kwandakuita gara wakadaro”,
ndakataura nechemumoyo
ndichitoenderera mberi nekudya.

Kuchiedza ndakamutswa nenoise
nadad vachitaura zvekuti Carren
haamo. Ndakafunga kuti zvimwe
vaitamba ndokubva ndamhanya
kuenda muroom make but it was the
same because aiva machira chete.
Yakava batai batai pamba kuedza
kumufonera but phone yaisabatwa.

“Ndawana kanote aka mukitchen Calvin” it was mom vakataura vachipinda muroom yake.

*“I hope masara muchipindwa nemhepo because problem yabva pamba and as for you Calvin usanditsvaka hako because nezuro wakataridza wega kuti handina hukama newe. Hongu ndinobvuma kuti ndakakuvadza Shallo, but semurume waifanirwa kutanga

wateerera side rangu first because
li'm not a mad woman
anongosangana nemunhu orova
pasina mhosva"*, ndakaita nguva
refu ndichidzokorora ndichitsvaka
pandaiva wrong ndikapashaya
because ndainge ndarwira mukadzi
wangu.

"Kutsvaka kunyengererwa uku",
ndakataura ndichitokanda kapaper
pasi ndokubva ndatobuda kuenda
kubasa ndisina chero kudya
breakfast.

“Calvin please wadii watanga wadya?”.

“No dad i’m ok”.

“You are not because hauzive zvaunoda iwe, ingawani munhu aikonzeresa hovhiyo haasisipo so apa wavakubatikana nei?” ,it was Shallo akataura achimira padoor ndokubva ndatocheuka ndikafamba

kuenda paaiva. Ndakasvika
nekumukisa pahuma ndokubva
ndatomutsa mota ndakananga
kubasa ndisati ndabvunzwa umwe
mubvunzo zvakare.

“Where did i go wrong inga wani i was
trying kurwira mukadzi wangu?”,
ndakazvibvunza ndichidzika mota
ndokubva ndatonanga muoffice imo
mandakasvika ndichigara
ndakatarisa pacomputer even zvangu
pasina chandaiona.

“Boss are you ok?”,it was my security akabvunza achirova table ndokubva ndatovhunduka because ndainge ndava kure nendangariro.

“Boss ndakumhoresa kugate mukanyarara ndosaka ndati nditevere”.

“Oh i’m sorry pfungwa dzangu hadzipo” ,ndakataura ndichimunongedzera chair kuti agare ndikatanga kumuudza zvese

zvakaite kumba, ndaisava neplan
because ndainge ndaona
kusununguka kwake.

“Ohhh boss makakanganisa
zvisingaite because maifanirwa
kutamba under ground kusvika
mamubata kana ari iye honzeri
manje apa mamupa mukana wekuita
zvese zvaada because hapana
anenge achimuona”.

“Maybe haasi because

pandakamubvunza about kurova mukadzi wangu haana kuramba, but izvo zvemacall nekidnaping anoramba”.

“Umm wangu makakanganisa dai wakateerera side rake wobatanidza nyaya dzacho kana pakaita anonyepa wotangira ipapo”.

“But why akabvuma kana ari up to no good?”.

“Because anenge asingade kukungwadzai, but ndaona machema family yese zvangu kusvika mamutsvaka”, ndakabata musoro ndichizvishora hupenzi hwangu hwese hwekutruster so fast pasina kumbocherechedza nyaya before.

“Wangu ndakaresva zvekutodaro”, ndakataura ndichirova table and after some mins ndakabva ndafonerwa neprivate ndikarega kudaira because ndaiziva mufoni wacho, but hapana chandakagona because akaramba

achifona until ndazodaira and it was
mom vachitaura kuti vaininge
vakumbira phone kubasa then she
said

“Maid naLeo vasiya mabasa so
dzokera kumba unoperekedza
mukadzi wako kuchikoro”,
ndakapererwa zvisina akamboona
ndokubva ndatobuda muoofice
ndichimhanya because nguva
dzaininge dzafamba. Ndakaitawo
lucky kuti ndakawana atova ready
ndokubva tatopinda muroad but

hapana aitura neumwe.

“But ndogona kumuwana kuchikoro”,
ndakabata maemergency brake
ndichimisa mota because zvaitova
pachena kuti Shallo aisaziva friend
yake zvachose.

“ I don’t think kuti anouya ini”.

“Why?”.

“Because anoziva kuti tinomuwana
fast hazvityisi kuti pamwe

akatodzokera kuCanada kuna tete”.

“Ko mari anoiwana kupi?”.

“Carren anoisiwa mari mucard
nemunhu wese mufamily yedu kubva
kunana tete kusvika kumacousin
mwedzi wega wega because ndiye
ega musikana mufamily yedu",
ndakataura ndichitomisa mota
paside peroad ndichiedza kufunga
kuti tinotangira papi kumutsvaka and
kuti tibvunze tete yaigona kutoita
hondo refu because vaisada

naCarren zvachose.

“Why did you stop?”.

“I’m sorry, but i’m just worried kuti kana wairevesa kuti Carren ndiye aikonzeresa zvese zviya ma1 atotanga manje” ,asati adaira ndakanzwa knock pawindow ndikatoridzikisa ndakavarairwa because ndaitofunga kuti pamwe munhu aitotsvakawo help, but boom ndakabva ndanongedzerwa pfuti mumusoro.

“Please boss vhurai madoor”,
ndakamavhura hana ichirova
ndokubva mapinda vanhu 3
vakatanga kundipa madirections until
tava pane imwe yaisanzwisisa kuti
unopinda nepi.

“I warned you kuti ukaroodza Carren
hauwane peace but wakaramba
kuteerera” ,ndakaedza kufananidza
voice but raitova new panzeve
dzangu.

“Haana kuroorwa uyo”.

“So where is she now?”,ndakatanga kundandama ndichashaya kuti ndovati kudii because painge pakaipa.

“Hazvinetse guys lets go kumba kwaDenzel tinomubvisa huro kusvika atipa Carren”.

“No he is innocent”, said Shallom achivhunduka zvekuti neniwo ndakapererwa because kakuita kwake aiita kunge aizivana naDenzel zvakanyanya.

“Nhasi hatisi pakukuvadza munhu
please tidzikisei pano, but tiri kukupa
madays ekudzosa Carren or else”.

“Else what, you think handizivi kuti
munoshanda naCarren?. Why
muchida kutitisa nhaimi?. Kana
makashinga bvisai mamask kah”, it
was Shallo zvekuti ndakatonetseka
kuti zvivindi ainge akazviwana kupi.

“Madam please musaona
zvatakuregai mukati takadzungaira
ndogona kusiya ndakubvisa ziso

now”, said umwe aiva nevoice
rechikadzi ndokubva atorova Shallo
pahuma nekumashure kwepfuti.

“We are sorry boss”, ndakataura
ndichidzima mota because
pabuilding yataiva yaisava yekuita
wara because taigona
kungokandwamo.

Vanhu vaya vakazodzika ndokubva
ndatomutsa mota nespeed yekutya
ndakananga kuchikoro. Ndakasvika
nekupinda ndichiti zvimwe ndingaona

Carren but ndakarohwa nehana after ndaudzwa kuti amukira kuzotora transfere latter.

“We are finished Shallo”.

“Calvin siya kuita kunge kacheche or wakadyiswa, tete Carren vava munhu mukuru mhani vanoziva zvavanoda nezvaasingade”.

“Hmm so lets call the police kah”.

“No..no.. police no” ,ndakaita nguva ndakamutarisa mumaziso ndokubva atanga kumanzvingesa and zvaitotaridza kuti aiva nereason yaairambira maporisa kuti ave involved . Sezvo ndaisava netime yekunetsana naye ndakabva pachikoro ndakananga kubasa ndichiedza kubatanidza mashoko aShallom neaCarren ndichitsvaka pangava pakatangira hondo yavo.

Ndakasvika kubasa nekutonanga kumba because paisashandika.

Ndakananga muroom mangu
ndokubva ndarara ndakatarisa
mudenga ndichifunga about mwana
wamai vangu kuti kwaaiva ikoko aiva
sei. Ndichiri mushock kudaro tete
vakabva vafona, ndakaita manyoka
ndakatarisa phone and kuti ndirege
kudaira futi zvaimutsa ma1.
Ndakaunganidza zvivindi zvangu
zvese ndokudaira.

“Tete”.

“Wazodaira ka, why musiri kudaira

maphone angu imba yese?”.

“Umm tete eee i think...”

“You think what, so how is Carre?”.

“Ari bho tete”.

“Ok phone haisi kubatwa ndipe
number dzekuchikoro kwake nditaure
naye” ,haa ndakanzwa mudumbu kuti
gruu ndikabva ndatodropper call

because natete pasabuda chipenyu.
Ndakaudza dad and mom about tete
vese vakati dai ndasiya call yacho
because pamwe ndivo vaifurirana
naCarren kuita mabasa akaipa.
Ndakagadzirira zvinhu zvangu
zvekugeza kuti ndikwanise kubika
ndigobuda kuenda kunotoro Shallom
sezvo ndainge ndava driver wake.

“Why waisazviona kuti i love you
kubva kare Calvin”, ndakarohwa
nehana ndichicheuka kutairisa
munhu ainge ataura. Ndakavhunduka
ndichiona ari munhu ainge akapfeka
mask akabata pfuti akapfeka imwe

bhutsu yekuti waisaona kuti murume
or mukadzi.

“Manje kana wakazvivhara ndinoziva
sei kuti ndiwe ani because vanondida
vakawa.....”

“Yes vakawanda i know, but i don’t
care because i love you not them”

“Ok dzikisa pfuti uvhure face yako
titaure zvakanaka”.

“Shut up!,kana uchida kuona face yangu divorce her first”, she said ndokubva atobuda. Ndakasara ndichinetseka kuti angava ari ani and uye anenge apinda sei because remote yegate hapana aiva nayo.

“She is the same woman wandakaona kuhope, but who is she?”, ndakazvibvunza ndichitevera downstairs, but it was too late because munhu ainge atorova pasi kare. Chero simba racho rekugeza handina kuzoriwana ndikabva

ndatobika nedikita rangu.

“Ohhh boss makakanganisa
zvisingaite because maifanirwa
kutamba under ground kusvika
mamubata kana ari iye honzeri
manje apa mamupa mukana wekuita
zvese zvaada because hapana
anenge achimuona”, mashoko
emusecurity uya akaramba
achitenderera mumusoro wangu
zvekuti ndainge ndotoshaya chero
chekubata.

“But no mhani, because Carren haangandiudze kuti anondida ka?”, ndakataura ndega ndichitanga kubika. Handina kuziva kuziva kuti ndakaita mistake sei ndichicheka madomasi ndokubva ndazvicheka.

“Broos why are you so careless ndakanguri ndakuudzai kuti musavarairwa kana makabata banga”.

“Rega ndigeze” ,ndakamhanya patap ndichisekera. Ndichipedza kugeza

ndakacheuka kumutsvaka ndokubva
ndazvirova because it was
imagination.

DISCUSS

(Where is Carren?)

***(Ndiani asvikira Calvin pamba
akamuudza kuti anomuda)***

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

***AUTHORESS**

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 12

(SHALLOM)

Ndaiti zvimwe ndagona
pandakarevera Carren, but handina
kuziva kuti situation ichabva yatoita
worse pamba. Kubva day rakabva
Carren pamba zvinhu zvese zvakabva
zvaita up side down because hapana
ainge achataura neumwe. Kana riri
basa pamba ndiro rimwe rainge rava
kundirwadza because ndaisava
nemubatsiri. Dzimwe nguva ndairara
late kuri kuedza kurara ndasanganisa.

Rimwe zuva ndaitova busy kubika
ndakavarairwa ndipo pandakaona

text from Denzel achitaura zvekuti
akaona maid uya parestuarant
paaimboshanda. Ndakamhanya
maiva nana mai Calvin ndikabva
ndavaudza good news because maid
aitodiwa but my biggest shock baba
Calvin vakabva vati,

“Muroora ko handiti ndiwe waimboti
haude mushandi here?. Ava vasiya
basa vagara vaishandira Carren”.

“But dad driver aisafanirwa kusiya
basa”.

“Calvin unokanganwa kuti Leo
achiuya pano aiuya kuzoshandira
Carren here so hapasisina basa rake
pano”.

“But dad...”

“Please no but because achiuya
pano mese maisamuda like
zvamaiita maid uya, i hope mese
munoziva kuti Leo achisvika pano
akatanga achihoreswa naCarren” ,he
said ndokubva vatosimuka vakapfeka
face yandisina kunzwisisa.

Ndakatotsvaka pandainge ndaresva
ndikapashaya ndikabva ndatodzokera
kukitchen but handina kure
kwandakasvika because Calvin
akabva ati,

“So tete vati vanosvika rinhi mhama?”.

“Neniwo handizive because havana
kutura kuti vanosimuka rinhi”,
ndakarohwa nehana because tete
vacho vaitaridza kutyiwa plus nyaya
yekuti vaifambira Carren ndaitoona
ndapinda pama¹ because ndainge

ndisina kutaura chokwadi about
chandakaroverwa. Ndakatora nguva
yangu kubika but ndakazorwadziwa
vanhu vacho vangoti nyobvo nyobvo
ndokutosiya.

“Ndafonerwa namai Tawana hanzi
ndatosvika paairpot” ,it was baba
Calvin vakasheedzera vari kuroom
yavo.

“Dad munorevesa here?”.

“Ndizvo zvavandiudza hameno kuti
vanosvika nhasi here or vacharara

kuhotel vozosvika kwaedza”.

“Muroora wotosunga dzesimbe and usagara wachinja nyaya about kurohwa kwako because vari kutofambira nyaya dzaCarren so wotoshinga” ,kunzi ndotoshinga ndega ndakaziva kuti paininge pasina kumira fine and kurwadza kwacho ndaisava neaindibatsira. Nguva yekurara yakadzamara ikasvika tete vasina kubudikira kutaridza kuti vaisvika makuseni.

Makuseni nditori busy kugadzira
breakfast ndakaona pagate
pachipinda tax ndega ndikatoziva kuti
nditete, ndakamira pawindow
ndichida kutanga ndaona.

Zvaisabvunzika because vainge
vakaita kufanana naCarren kunge
matwins chaiwo. Ndakabuda zvaiva
netsika ndichinovatambira ndokubva
vanditungamidzira ruoko apa
ndaitodawo hug sevamwe.

“Ndiwe ani?”.

“Mukadzi waCalvin”.

“Ho ok Calvin wakarooru rinhi ukati handimbovaudzi tete tingaroyewa”.

“No tete inga ndakataura muka...”

“Ndikati kudii and where is muramu wangu?”.

“She...she..she umm tete Carren akatiza pano after tamutsiura about Shallom” ,she faked a smile ndokubva vatopinda mumba.

Vakasvika vachinanga muroom
yaCarren ndokutorara zvavo.

Takabuda imba yese samazuva ese
tichivasiya but ndainge ndisisina
mufaro because ndainge ndatoona
kuti tete vaisandifarira.

“Why tete vachindivenga kudaro?”,
ndakabvunza Calvin on my way to
school.

“Havakuvengi but vangosangana
nemaface avasingade chete
vachishaya Carren”.

“Saka pakaipa kana pakadaro”.

“Dai waiziva kumba kwaDenzel taimushanyira tombomubvunza about Carren pamwe vari vese”,i smiled because ndaitoshaya kuti ndomuudza sei kuti haako because ndaitya kubatwa. Ndakangopinda muchikoro zvekuti Calvin adzokere ndikabva ndatokwira kombi kunosangana naDenzel kumba kwake.

“I hope haubabwe”.

“Wangu pakaipa iwe handibabwe

ndinoda tiende kubasa kwamaid uya
adzoke because kumba kwakaipa”
ndakataura ndichitopinda mumba
make ndokubva ndatanga kutura
mafemo zvekutsvaka plan.

“Wangu pano hapasisiri safe
ndakavingwa nezuro nevanhu
vaitsvaka Carren” ,ndakapererwa
because ndaitoziva kuti raiva team
rake, but ndainetseka kuti why
vachimutsvaka.

“So zvinoreva kuti Carren hapana

anoziva kwaari kah?”, he nodded
achigara pasi zvekutopererwa
because isu nguva yese taingoti
Carren ari kuvanhu vake. Ndichiri
mukunetseka phone yangu yakabva
yaringer neprivate number. Ndakaita
kanguva ndisiri kudaira because
ndaitoziva kuti aiva munhu uya
wekuti mhuri yaCalvin what what,
phone yakadzamara ikanyarara ndipo
pakazopinda text.

“Did Calvin knows kwauri here or
anongoti uri kuchikoro?”,ndakaramba
ndichidzokorora message iya
ndichitadza kuinzwisisa ndikabva

ndaitaridza Denzel akapererwa.
Takasara tisina option kunze
kwekufonera number iya but
yaisapinda.

“Wangu pakaipa ngatibude now”,
ndakataura ndichitakura mukwende
wangu kunanga kurestuarant and
ndakaitawo lucky kuwana amai vaya
varipo ndikatanga kuvanyengerera
kuti vadzoke kubasa, ndaiti zvimwe
vacharamba but my biggest surprise
vakaita kubvumira mudenga.

“Ndinotanga kuuya mangwana”,she
said vachitorongedza rongedza
zvinhu zvavo kuti vachienda kumba.
Takavatevera zvishoma nezvishoma
tichida kuona kwavaigara but
takavarasa mutown zvekutotadza
kuona munhu even mota
yavakapinda. Ndakanetseka ndikabva
ndatodzokera kumba iko
kwandakawana tete vakagara
vachiona tv nemapopcorn
pamakumbo.

“Hie tete”.

“Hie” ,she said ndokubva vatokwidza volume. Ndakaswedera pedyo navo ndokubva ndagara pasi then i said

“Tete i can see kuti kubva zvamakasvika hamuna kubvira mandifarira or ndine mhosva hangu ndikumbire ruregerero pamwe ndi.....”

“Chapter 2, nhaiwe muroora kutaura rudzii pasina kuzorora . Ok mhosva unayo because Carren akadiudza zvese kusvika muzokuvadzana”,

ndakanzwa hana yangu kuti bhagu
because ndaisazvitarisira kuti ainge
akaudza munhu.

“But even iye Carren haasi innocent
tete munoziva here kuti aigara
achifonera vanhu pano achi....”

“Une proof here?,hauna”, she asked
nekutozvipindura ka1 ndokubva
vatosimuka.

“But tete why muchimurwira?”.

“Because mwana wehanzvadzi yangu
and handibve pano kusvika adzoka.
Ohh sorry ndanga ndakanganwa
kukuudza kuti ndiri kubva mutown
now and pane munhu
wandakufananidza naye”, ndakanzwa
hana yangu kurova zvekuti
ndakatosara padiki kufa because
ndaigona kusara pama1. Ndakatanga
kutsvaka nhema fast fast ndokubva
ndati,

“Ohh ndambopindamo hangu nhasi”,

she smiled ndokubva vatoenderera
mberi nerwendo rwavo.

“Wakaita biggest mistake Shallo
nekuroorwa naCalvin, wopamha
wodzingisa Carren zvakare”, she said
ndokubva vafamba kudzoka pandaiva
vachisekerera kunge vaidya kundidya.

“If any one knows kuti ndataura newe
i will tell them kuti wakarohwa kupi
uye how. Siya kuisa musoro wako
pazvinhu zvisiri zvako ndiko kuti
ukwanise kugara pano uchifudza
vamwe vachauya vachikama...”

havana kupedza after tanzwa mota panze. Ndakatarisa time ndikatoziva kuti it was Calvin apa ndainge ndisina kumuudza kuti ndatobva kuchikoro.

“Shallo ko wadzoka nguvai?”.

“Ndini ndanomutora hangu ndichitsvaka Carren” ,it was tete vakataura vachitokwidza upstairs vachidhonza makumbo.

Ndakatoshaya kuti why vandirwira or kwaiva kundinyengerera kuti ndisataura zvavainge vataura.

“Carren akatodza tete vake kungwara chete” ,ndakataura ndichitonanga kukitchen kuti ndibike, but ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona patobikwa kare Sadza nefish. Ndakaramba ndakamira mukitchen ndatovarairwa ndikazobviswa mundangariro necall from new number, ndakatanga ndichitya kudaira kusvika Calvin apinda ndokubva aidaira.

“Uri busy kuchengera hadzvadzi yeumwe munhu yako ichitamba

nhamo mustreet nhai”, ndiwo
mashoko akataura paphone
ndokubva tatotarisa. Ndakaita
nguva ndichidzeya voice because
raiva familiar but ndaitadza kuribata
kuti raiva rani.

“Umm wangu tofanirwa kutsvaka
Carren tisati tanetswa natete pano”,
ndakataura nevoice raiva kutya
because ndainge ndava kuzvityira
kuti tete vaigona kutaura kuti
ndakarohwa naCarren after
tamutanga. He nodded zidzoro rake

ndokubva ndatopakura sadza riya
and ndiyo time yakapinda tete
vakasiya vataura mashura.

“Asi hauna kuudzwa kuti tete munhu
akaita sei iri sadza rangu randabika
ndichadya kwe3 days ndichidziisa”,
ndakazvinyarira kuti ndainge
ndatofara ndichiti zvimwe
ndabatsirwa. Ndakanyenama nhema
ndokubva ndatobika kudya
kwamanheru and because of time
ndakazobika rice.

Next day maid akasvika vanhu
vekumabasa vasati vabuda,
ndakaona mai Calvin vachiita nguva
refu vakamutarisa kunge vaimuziva
ndokubva vatanga kufamba
vachiedza kunomira paaiva vakataura
zvisina akanzwa because iye maid
akazoti,

“Maybe kufanana kwevanhu”,
ndakava nekunetseka kukuru
because face yamai Calvin yainge
isisina kudzikama zvachose.

“Asi wavaziva?”.

“No, but face yavo haisi new dad ndiri kutoshaya kwandakavaona before” .

“Kufanana kwevanhu uku”, said tete vachitopinda vachiyerera dikita nemvura mumaoko kuratidza kuti vainge vamukira kumhanya mustreet.

“Makadii henyu”, said maid kuna tete ndokubva vasekerera vachitopfuurira

kuroom yavo pasina kudaira.

“Why vachiita kunge vanozivana?”,
ndakazvibvunza nechemumoyo
ndikabva ndatonogeza kuti ndiende
kuchikoro, but ndakazokumbira
Calvin kuti apfuure nekumba kwedu
because pane chandaida kutaura
nanamhama and pavakaona vanga
vakabva vatotsamwa because
ndainge ndisina kumbovaudza kana
kuvashanyira.

“Ko unodii kusiya marriage yacho

nhaiwe?”.

“Iwe Shy nyarara nekuti hapana zvaunoziva nemarriage yagara imba haitange yakapfava”.

“But dad ndinourairwa mwana kah nezvisina basa”, it was mom vakataura vachida kutochema ndikabva ndavasimbisawo nhema. Ndakazobuda nadriver wekumba kwedu, but akatanga nekunosiya Shy akazopedzisira neni.

“Sisi Shallo how’s tsano?”.

“Pakaipa wangu hapana chakachinja kubva paya apa worse tete vacho veCanada vakauya”.

“Ko munodii kusiya?”.

“Umm wangu ndikasiya Calvin angarwadziwa because haazive zviri kurongwa nevanhu behind his back. Kuita kwaCarren anotoda Calvin chaiko”.

“Hmmm ndaita mutete pazviri”,
takazosara kusvika kuchikoro pasina
aitaura. Life yakatanga kundiomera
because tete vaimbata semutorwa
apa Carren wacho aisawanikwa
zvekutodaro because ndipo painge
pakatobva nyaya yese and ndaitoona
hangu kuti nguva zhinji vanenge
vachingoti dai Carren aripo.

Rimwe zuva ndakaenda kunorara
before Calvin, ndakasvika nekugeza
kuti awane ndiri fresh because
ndainge ndatofunga zvimwe naye.
But zvakaenda nepamwe after apinda
akatanga kutaura zvekuti

takabvumirana kupedza chikoro first,
ndaisava nenharo because ndini
ndainge ndazvitura madays andaida
kutanga ndatsvaka true colour
yaCarren.

“Ndini ndakaita mutemo wacho so
togona kungouputsa”.

“ I know, but now ndakanetsa Shallo”,
he said achitofuratira. Ndakapererwa
zvisina akamboona and ndakanzwa
misodzi yangu ichida kutobuda, but
ndakangozvishingisa semunhu
mukuru. Sezvo next day yaiva

weekend ndakatanga kuona
mamovie until late because ndaitoda
kumuka kuma 10 chaiko, but
zvakaenda nepamwe after ndanzwa
noise downstairs. It was baba Calvin
natete vainetsana kuti havasi
kutsvaka Carren.

“Carren mwana wangu ndinomuziva
and haambozviuraye chero zviite sei”,
ndakabudikira paya ndikasvika
ndichiti,

“I think best way yekumudzosa
kuvhara card rake remari”

“I think muroora ari kutaura chokwadi” .

“But dad...”

“Calvin imbofunga semurume ka1 chete” , ndakataura ndichitofamba kunanga kukitchen ndipo pandakawana maid akabata phone and paakandiona akavhunduka zvekuti akasara padiki kudonhedza phone.

“Wamuka sei mwanangu?”.

“Muri kutaura nani?”.

“Umm ndi..ndi.. my ex husband vari
kuda kutumira vana kumba
kuweekend”.

“Who are you kubvunza about her
privacy”,it was tete vakataura
vachitopinda ndokubva vatatora
mvura nekutobuda zvayo.

Chaindinetsa pese paitarisana tete
namaid vaisekerera kunge vaizivana
kwemakore chaiwo.

“Why do i feel like imi natete muno....”

“Ko imi makatanga kushanda
weekend rinhi?”, it was mai Calvin
vakabvunza vachitopinda
ndikatotadza kupedzisa zvandaيدا
kutaura ndava kuvadaira.

“Ndini ndakati vauye mhama”,
ndakataura ndichitodzokera kuroom
yangu kunorara. Hameno

chakandituma kutarisa muwashen
yangu ndikarohwa nehana ndichiona
hembe dzese dzakasviba.

Ndakadzika downstairs
ndichimhanya kuna maid ndipo
pandakawana achitaura paphone, but
chakandirwadza ndaisakwanisa
kunzwa mashoko emunhu
wavaitaura naye.

“Be fast before its too late my girl”.

“Yes ukangota less than 1 hour
unonyura”.

“Ok check muhand bag rangu mune manote book karimo and kulast page kune account number so ita the needful”.

“Ndinototenda iwe because dai usiri iwe ndiri musteet kutaura kuno chirega kutaurisa ita zvandareva”, ndakaedza kubatanidza mashoko aya ndikatadza chero kumba mutsara wakarehwa neteacher vegrade 1, but mashoko ekuti mustreet akaita kuti ndiyeuke mashoko aDenzel ekuti maid akambopenga.

“Kuti maid uyu angava akarapiswa
naCarren here kuti agobatsirwa,
no..no..no.. hazviite”, ndakataura
ndichitodzokera kuroom ndokusvika
ndichitora washen ndakananga
kuwashen machine iko
kwandakawana tete vakaisa hembe
dzavo 4 vakadzimirira.

“Wabudirira kah kutora pfuma yese
yaCarren because now dad vake
vatoenda kunoblocker card kuti mari
yese udye, but ziva kuti Carren
hachisi chituta sewe unofamba

wakatakurana netracker pese pauri.
Kana hembe dzangu dzaita usabata
ndichazvibvisira ndega now
ndichamboenda kugym” ,she said
vachitofuratira.

“Apa ndiko kuzvikanga nemafuta
because Carren aiva better because
airova masilence attack”, ndakataura
ndichitoenda seri kwemba
ndikatanga kuita hand wash. Haina
hayo kundirwadza because ndainge
ndakazvijaira ko kwedu kwaisava
nemachine kah.

(DISCUSS)

Tete namaid vangava vachizivana
here?

Ko Maid zvaabvuma kudzoka kubasa
kwakanaka here?

Tete vari kuedza kutii pavati chituta
chinofamba chakatakura tracker kuti
vangava ivo vaisa text kuna Shallo ari
kumba kwaDenzel here?

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

*AUTHORESS

MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)*

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 13

(CARREN)

Shallom ainge atamba nemunhu asiri

iye chokwadi, ainge akaita kufuratira
museve because kundirovesa
kwaakaita ndainge ndatozviudza kuti
life yake ichamuomera kusvika abva
pamba ega. Pandakabva pamba
ndakaenda kuimba yangu yaiva
pakati petown. Imba iyi ndiyo
yandakange ndakatengera maid
anova iye amai Leo, asi hapana
aizviziva kunze kwangu naivo vaviri.

At time yandakabuda pamba
ndakaudza Leo ndokubva tatobuda
tese kunanga kumba kwaigara amai
vake. Ndakawana amai Leo
vachitogadzirira kubuda ndikabva

ndavaudza nyaya yese vakanditarisa
kwenguva refu ndokubva vati,

“Carren kunyange iniwo i don’t trust
you my girl”.

“I know mhama and neniwo i don’t
want your trust”.

“So chindiudza nyaya yako kuti chii
chakaitika kusvika unditsvakire basa
pamba paamai vako because
waingoti kana nguva yakwana
uchataura. manje ichasvika rinhiko?”.

“Please not now” ,ndakadaira
ndichitomhanya kuroom yangu
ndikasvika ndichitorara because
ndiyo yega way yaitoshanda kuvatiza.
Yandaitamba ndini ndega ndaiiziva
because vamwe vese vaingoita
zvandinenge ndataura, hanzi
nevakuru ane mari ndiye mambo but
support hombe yaibva kumacousin
angu ese ari 3 because ndivo vainge
vakandivhura meso kuti ndione
zvavanzika.

“Carren muka” ,it was Leo akataura
achitovhura door ndokusvika
achigara pabed pangu.

“Unodei?”.

“Tell me why uchitibatsira naamai
vangu kudai or pane zvaunoda
kuzobhadharwa nazvo?”.

“Only time will tell Leo please try to
be patience” ,ndakataura
ndichitotsvaka phone yangu ndikabva
ndatofonera tete ndichivaudza nyaya
yese because ndaitoda backup

yakasimba even zvavo vaisaziva
nyaya yese. Ndichipedza ndakageza
ndikabuda nemota kunanga
kuchikoro ndikasvika ndichitora
transferee zvangu because ndainge
ndatoronga zvimwe.

“Calvin, Calvin hausati watanga zvako
until waziva chakanaka nechakaipa”,
ndakataura ndega ndichitoisa gumbo
mutank ndakananga kumba.

Ndakasvika mhama vatopedza zvese,
maid uya ndaimuti mhama for some
reason zvandaiziva ini chete.

Vakamboda kuedza kundibvunza
bvunza but ndaingotsenga tsenga

rurimi because hapana aiziva reason
yandainetsera vakadzi vaCalvin
kunze kwemacousin brothers angu.

“Sisi Carren please imbotiudzai
zvamuri kutivanzira”,it was Leo
akataura achitogara paside pangu.

“Please Leo siyana neni because its
long story and ndikada kuitanga
haipere pano” ,ndakataura
ndichitotsikitsira ndokubva
ndaswedera paaiva ndikasvika
ndichimubata maoko the i said,

“Nhai Leo how do you feel ukaziva kuti munhu wawaiti sisi nguva yese is not your blood?”.

“Umm its hard wangu chii chinenge chamboitika kuti zvidaro?”.

“Ndosaka ndati haunzwise because wava kutondibvunza newewo”,i said ndichitomusiya ndokubva ndaenda palaptop ndikatanga kumboita zvekutracker phone yaShallo ndipo pandakaona ari kumba paDenzel

ndikatanga kumufonera, asi aisabata
phone kudzamara ndaita
zvekumuisira iri text yekumutyisa.
Plan yangu yakafamba zvakanaka
because vakabva vatoenda mutown
but ndaitova nekunetseka kuti ainge
ambobvirei kuchikoro kwacho.
Mhama vakazosvika negood news
kutivainge vava kudzokera kubasa
kumba kwedu, i smiled because
ndaiziva kuti zvaizoita easy kuziva
zvese zvepamba like pandaida
kuvhairirwa card rangu
vakandibatsira.

Ndainge ndava kuita maprivate lessons ndiri pamba kana kunoswera kulibrary ndiri ndega, dzimwe nguva ndainoswera kumba natete but waitanga waita off macamera kuti ndisaonekwa. Rimwe zuva vakandifonera tikasanga mutown ndokubva vaenda neni kupark. Vakaita nguva refu vakanyarara vakanditarisa mumaziso zvekuti ndainge ndava kutoremerwa nemaziso and ndega ndakangoziva kuti vaida kubvunza nyaya yacho. Ndakagadzirisa pahuro ndokubva ndati,

“Umm tete i know kuti mune
mubvunzo kuti why ndisingade kuti
Calvin aroore?”.

“Taura wega Carren because handisi
kukunzwisisa, but tanga wandiudza
about maid uya. Haasi mukadzi uya
wawakatumira kuCanada kuzorapiwa
here?”.

“Ndiye tete and ndipo pane mudzi
wenyaya yese”.

“ Hmmmm”, she said vachitotsikitsira
paphone yavo kunge pane munhu
wavataura naye ndokubva vatanga
kukosora.

“Ummm i remember nyaya
yawakanditumira uri form 2 uchitaura
zvamukomana aida sisi vake after
aona kuti havasi blood related
waiedza kutii?”.

“Tete i love Calvin”.

“Are you mad Carren, pfungwa yakaora kudaro wakaiwana kupi?. He is your blood brother”.

“He is not my blood tete kana manga musina kuudzwa and haagare aita umwe mukadzi asiri inini”.

“Unoda shamhu iwe, so pese apa ndaimira newe ndichiti uri munhu ini. Inhomba rudzii yaita kuti ude mukoma vako?”.

“Ok tete just imagine dai muri imi
mongomuka muchinzi dad he is not
your blood and ndikafunga the love
yatakakura tichishare kah never i
can't let him go tete” ,ndakataura
ndichitosimuka ndokubva vandibata
ruoko vakabva vandidzikamisa nehug.
Vakaita nguva vakandimbundira
zvekuti ndakadzamara ndava
kutoyeredza misodzi.

“Sory mainini handina kumboziva kuti
ndiyo nyaya yacho so unoziva here
kuti mwana wabhundi vangu ndiani

pahuviri hwenyu?”

“Yes ndioziva and handiudze munhu because chero amai vemunhu ndava kutovaziva”.

“Don’t tell me kuti namai vacho ndimaid”.

“Yes she is the one and ndiri kutogara navo because ndakatovatengera imba”.

“Ummm ndaita mutete pazviri Carren,
but wadii watsvaka true love yako
asiri Calvin nhai?”.

“Calvin iyeye ndiye true love yangu
tete and iye anofanirwa kuzviisa
mumusoro make”.

“So you need to reveal your self kah
akuone”.

“ I cant tete because dad vanogona
kundityora musoro ndikatoshaya

zvese nemunhu wandakarwirwa kubva ndiri kusecondary”. Tete vakanditarisa neziso raida kuziva mwana wadad chaiye, but ndakavavanzira ndokubva ndatosimuka kuenda kumba because ndaiziva kuti vaigona kuzondinyengerera ndikabudisa deal rese.

Chaindinakidza even ivo amai Leo hapana zvavaiziva kuti between i and Calvin pane mwana wavo maybe inyaya yekuti panguva yacho

vaipenga. On my way home
ndakafonera one of cousin brother
ndokubva ndatoenda kumba kwavo
ndichibvunza update because ndivo
vamwe vanhu vaindirwira kuti
ndiwine Calvin's heart.

“Whats up?”.

“I'm good broo so any information
about Denzel?”.

“Now hatina because patakaenda
kumba kwavo haana kumbotaura
zvane musoro hako, now ndinoda

kutombofonera Bruno ndimuudze
timbonotyityidzira amai Shallo”,i
smiled ndichitobaya baya phone
kutsvaka kwaiva naShallo ndikatoziva
kuti aiva pamba, plus ndainge
ndisisina pressure because mama
mai Leo vaindiudza zvese zvandaيدا
about situation yepamba and ndainge
ndisingachavatyiri because
vaichengetedzwa natete.

“So are sure kuti mukomana
anodonhera mutrap yako?”.

“I’m not sure and day
randakamubudira pachena akanditi
ndivhure kumeso. Can you imagine?”.

“But broos tadii tasiyana naCalvin uyu
because handioni chinobuda apa”, it
was Prince akasvika kubva kudriving
school yake ndokusvika achizviwisira
pacouch.

“Prince asi haude kuona mwana
achifara?”.

“Ndinoda, but i’m worried broo hona vakamuvharira card who know what’s next?”.

“But you are right. I think unofanirwa kubuda pachena wotaura nyaya yese kana achikuda okuudza kana zvisingaite pane kurwisa munhu asingaone”.

“So munoda kuti ndisvike kumba ndinotaura nyaya yese haaa izvo maya wangu”.

“Ok i will support you zvese

zvaucharonga” ,he said achibuda ndokubva andisiya naPrince. Hatina kuzoita nguva refu takabva tatobudawo ndokuzoparadzana mutown anditengera chikafu. Vana Prince vaisaziva kuti card rakazosara kuvharwa ndatobvisa mari kare, so kwavari ndaitotambura and zvaindibatsira kuchengeta mari yangu.

“Are you sure kuti tete havataure here?”.

“Yes because havazive kuti mwana

wadad ndiani?”, ndakataura
ndichitodzika mumota ndokubva
ndapinda gate, but ndakarohwa
nehana ndichiona mota yadad iri
mugate ndikabva ndatofreezer
because it was too late kutiza.

“Dad”, it was Prince akataura
achinanga pavaiva.

“So iwe wava kugara kuno, unogara
nani kuno?”.

“Imba yangu iyi dad and uyu haagare
pano ndatongosangana naye
mutown achibva kuchikoro ndikauya
naye kuno for lunch” ,he said
achinyepa because aisada kuti dad
vazive kuti taiva tese pama dirty
deals.

“Plus kana muchiti kugara kuno, asi
hauna kubva kumba iwe Carren?”.

“Umm eeemm ndiko kwanda...”
ndisati ndapedza kutaura dad vainge
vatondisanganisa face yese zvekuti
dai Prince aisava pedyo ndingadai

ndakarovera pasi.

“Do you know how much i was worried nekusawanikwa kwako here?”, ndichiri mushock Leo akabva apinda gate naamai vake. Ndakaita mudumbu ndakatarisa dad ndikabva ndatotanga kufamba zvishoma nezvishoma kudzokera kumashure because it was hard to explan.

“Munodei pano imi?”, vakabvunza zvakare vakatarisa Leo vakatsvukisa maziso. Iniwo nekutya ndakatarisa dad ndikabva ndatonyepera kufanter

because nyaya yacho yaisapera so
easy.

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 14

(BABA CALVIN)

Kwaingovawo kuzvishingisa hangu,

but kubva kwakaita Carren pamba
kwaindirwadza zvisingaite and
ndaingonamata kuti zvisasvika
munzeve dzemadzikoma angu
because vaigona kutonetsana neni.
It's not like airegererwa and staff, but
nyaya yekuti ndiye ega aiva musikana
so hazvadzi dzake dzaisada naye.
Izvi hazvina kundityisa because
ndizvo zvatakakura tichiita even tete
vavo kusvika vazonodzidza Canada
zvese nekuroorwa nemurungu.
Takatozorega kuvachengeta after 2
years in marriage.

Mazuva akafamba ndichishaya kuti

ndaitangira papi kumutsvaka,
ndaiedza kuzvishingisa pamberi
pevanhu kunge ndisina basa
nekuenda kwake but mumoyo maiva
nemariro. Chimwe chaindinetsa ainge
akavhara matracker ese zvekuti
hapana chandaiona kubva kuma
phone kusvika kumota yake.

“I know muri worried naCarren dad
but zivai kuti neniwo ndiri amai vake
and i'm worried too”,said mai Calvin
vachindidzikamisa but kwaingova
kupedza nguva because ndainge

ndamusuwa.

“Chero ndikarega kuva worried, ndiani anoziva kuti aripi uye anorara sei because ndakablocker card rake?”.

“Ndiko kuti adzoke dad but dai tataura natete pamwe vanoziva kwaari”, i smiled because ndainge ndisina kumbozvifunga but kuvabvunza vakangoti havazivewo. Ndakasara ndisina plan kunze kwekuisa matracker pamota dzese because ndaida kutoziva kwaiswera munhu wese. Imwe pfungwa

yaitonditi pamwe mwana wangu
ainge akatobatwa zvake akaurawa.

Rimwe zuva ndainge ndakatogara
muoffice ndichifunga nguva yese
yandaifara nemwana wangu
ndichimuitira zvese zvaaida nenguva
yaaida. Ndakazobviswa
mundangariro ne call from my
assistance achiti ndaiva nemuenzi.

“I’m busy”, ndiyo yakava mhinduro
yangu ndokubva ndatodropper call
but hapana chandakagona because
vakabva vatopinda vese.

“I’m sorry sir but ndaona kuti handingadzokeri.”

“Ok taura zvawavinga”

“Mota iya yazosvika”, he said achinditambidza book kuti ndiise signature. At time yandaida kusigner assistance wangu akandibata ruoko ndokubva ati,

“No sir munofanirwa kutanga maona

mota yacho”.

“Uchazoenda naye kunooni iwe”,
ndakasignifier vakabva vatobuda vese.
Ndakasara padiki kuchema because
mota ndainge ndakatengera Carren
kuti andiudze more about maid . Ndiri
mukunetseka ndakaona imwe mota
ichibuda pamba yakananga kutown
ndikabva ndatobuda because ndaiva
nefeeling yekuti pamba paiva
nemunhu aisangana naCarren chete.

Ndakabuda ndichimhanya kunanga
kwaienda tracker ndipo

pandakanosvikirana nemashura. It was tete vainge vakagara naCarren vachitaridza kukurukura serious issue chaiyo zvekuti ndakatyia kusvika pavaiva. Ndakangorova u-turn kunanga kumba. Ndaiziva kuti sisi vangu ndikavabata zvakanaka vaigona kundiudza zvese but ndaitofanirwa kusunga dzakasimba.

After some hours ndakaona shasha ichisvika ndikabva ndatovavinga vasati vadzika mota, ndakaona shasha ichivhunduka vakaramba vari mumota.

“Aaaa mukoma nhasi madzoka masikati kwakanaka here?”.

“Hakuna ndiudze kuti uri kubvepi?”.

“Kumba kwababa Bruno”, vakadaira fast zvekuti dai ndisina kuvaona ndaigona kubvuma then i said,

“But neniwo ndiko kwandiri kubva”.

“Oohh handina kuzosvika ndazoenda kumba kwababa Bright”,she said

vachizvikwenya kwenya musoro
ndikabva ndafamba kuswedera
pavaiva ndakatsvukisa maziso.

“Asi pane chamuri kuvanza nhai sisi?,
please tell me kuna Carren”.

“Neniwo handizivi”,ndakasekerera
ndikabva ndabudisa photo randainge
ndavatora vakagara mupark.

Akatanga kutsenga tsenga rurimi
mwana wamai vangu ndikabva
ndavavimbisa kuti ndaisamurova
ndipo pavakandipa address yake. I
smiled ndichipinda muroad

ndakananga kwandainge ndaudzwa,
but ndakarohwa nehana because
imba yacho yaiva yemari,yaitosara
padiki kubata yandaigara.

Munhu akauya mupfungwa dzangu
ndiDenzel kuti pamwe ndiye ainge
akatakura mwana wangu, ndakapinda
gate neface yaiva nehasha but
dzakazopera after ndawana pasina
kana sign yemunhu.

Ndakatombofunga kuti pamwe
ndaiva paimba isiri iyo, asi
pandakatanga kutenderera nemba
ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona mota
yake kuseri kwemba.

Ndakadzokera kunogara mumota
because ndainge ndatozviudza kuti
ndaisabva until adzoka, after some
hours ndakanzwa mota kumira
kunze kwegate ndipo pandakaona
achipinda naPrince vakatakura
magrocery. Pakutanga ndainge
ndabvuma kuti pamba paPrince, but
pandakamutarisa ndakaona kunyepa
kwake because zvavaitaura zvainge
zvisingachasangane kuti ainge
ashanya apa ndainge ndaona mota
yake. Ndakazongopepuka ndamudira
mumbama wakaita maungira imba

yese. Ndichiri mukunetseka
ndakaona maid achipinda nadriver,
ndikasekera because ndaida
kumurova zvakare kuti ataure
chokwadi but zvakaenda nepamwe
because akabva atofainter.

Ndakamutakura kuenda naye kumba,
but ziso randakapiwa naPrince
ndaingonamata kuti asaudza
madzikoma ake or dad vake because
yaisapera mushe. Ndakasvika vanhu
vese vatodzoka kubva kumabasa
ndikambotura mafemo ndiri mumota

ndichidzeya mashoko andainge
ndaudza tete kuti ndaisanomurova.

“Dad, dad” ,it was Calvin akasheedza
achigogodza window rangu.

Ndakadzikisa window ndikabva
ndamuudza zvese zvainge zvaitika.

Akangonditarisa akabva atofamba
kuenda kumashure kuti amudzise,
but boom akabva asvikirana padoor
remota naPrince akabatwa ruoko.

“Don’t worry broo regai ndimutakure”,

said Prince achitakura Carren akananga naye mumba.

“Dad why?”, said Calvin achitevera mumba. Ndakanzwa kuzvishora kukuru but imwe pfungwa yaingonditi she is up to no good chete. Asi problem yaisava good time yekumufungira until ndaona first move yake.

“Carren akatodza vatete vake and hazvityisi kuti tiri kuitiswa soo”, ndakataura ndega ndichitotevera

mumba. Ndakasvika ndichigara mudinning ndichiona bhora, after some mins Prince and Calvin vakadzika downstairs vakandijoiner kuona bhora.

“Muroora, muroora huya uone murume wako mudiki”, ndakasheedza because hapana ainge amboita maintroduction. Shallo paakapinda ndakaona Prince achisimuka akabva atokwidza upstairs zvekuti ndakatadza kubatanidza chaitora nzvimbo.

“Prince, dad vari kuda kukutaridza mukadzi wangu”.

“Ndatomuona big broo”,he said akaramba achifamba. Ndakaramba ndakamutarisa ndikaona achipfuura room yake ndikatoziva kuti kwaiva kunanga kuna Carren chete.

“Ini ndichadzokera mangwana sezvo Carren awanikwa”, said tete vachitobva panze nehembe dzavo.

“But tete why so fast?”.

“Ndainge ndakafambira kutsvaka Carren” ,ndakatoona kuti kuita nharo navo kwaiva kupedza nguva because vaigona kuzotakura Carren wacho.

“Dad ndafunga kufonera Bruno ndimuudze auye nadactor”, it was Prince akataura achisvika pataiva. Hana yangu yakati bhagu because naBruno yaisapera zvakanaka and ndaitya kuti kana akazoziva kuti Carren akamborara kwe2 weeks yaisapera mushe. Ndakapinda busy

yekumunyengerera asi chaindinetsa
aisabvumira kuti Calvin aone Carren
hanzi musiyeyi amborara.

“Your first fruit is here dad”,
ndakatarisa kudoor ndikaona ari
Bruno naBright ndikatotanga
kudedera and ndakashaya kuti ainge
afonerwa nani.

“How is tete vevana vangu?”,
ndakaona Shallo achiwedera paiva
naBruno ndokubva ati,

“Calvin voice reuyu harisi new munzeve mangu”.

“Really”, it was Bright akataura achimira pedyo naShallo.

“Even renyu zvakare. Now ndaziva ava ndivo vanhu vakatibata day remuchato even day riya Calvin tichienda kuchikoro”,she said zvakare achiswedera kumashure zvekutya.

“Mainini munoda doctor

mumbogezwa nzeve imi because
handikuzivei”, said Bruno achitogara
pasi.

“Big broo” ,takacheuka tese
ndokuona ari Carren akasheedza
achidzika masteps akasvika
achirememberera muhuro yaBright vake
kwenguva refu.

“Kana wamuka zvaita bhoo geza
tiende out ndimbonokupa treat
because you deserve kuva happy
hmmm turn around ndikuite zoom
zoom ndione kana usina kudzikira”,

she smiled ndokubva atarisa Calvin
nekona yeziso akabva atenderera.
Akamhanya muroom yake imo
maakazobuda after some mins
akapfeka simple.

“Can i join you guys?”.

“No big bro tinodzoka naye manje
manje imbotipaiwo nguva naye inga
ndimi munoswera naye mazuva ese,
musarwadziwa ne1 day please”, it
was Prince akadaira ndokubva
vatobuda vasina kumirira mhinduro
yaCalvin. Takasara takatarisana tese

zvekushaya remuromo because
hapana aiziva pain yaiva pana Calvin.

“Ndimi makanditi ndisamuyemedza
hona ava kuyemedzwa nevamwe
pachiso changu”.

“Calvin dzikama iwe wava nemukadzi
so hazvide kuti urambe uri kwati
kwati nasisi imbopawo mukadzi
wako time”.

“No tete ko Bruno haana here
mukadzi nevana, asi anongowana
time nasisi vake”.

“Calvin”.

“No dad ndisiyeyi ndipedzise. Ndimi makakonzeresa zvese izvi honai Carren haachade kana kutaura neni because of you dad makati ndiri kumuyemedza muchimupa mhosva isiri yake umwe ndiye ava kunyepera madzikoma angu. Ok plan yenyu ndeyekubvisa munhu wese around ini nhai?”.

“Ohhhh Calvin uri murume iwe mira

kufungirwa vhura maziso mhani,
ndava kukuraira satete vako nhasi.
Ita zvinoda moyo wako kubva nhasi
kwete kungoita semunhukadzi,
ndinotoshaya kuti wakatodza ani
kupusa mira kutongwa nevanhukadzi
iwe”, she said ndokubva
vambundirana kwenguva yakareba.

“Ndafonerwa namhama ndinodzoka
manje manje” ,it was Shallo akataura
achisvika pataiva akatakura handbag.

“Can i drop you?”.

“No” ,she said akabva atobuda.

Hapana akaita nharo naye because takangotiwo pamwe aidawo privacy naamai vake.

“My boy kuroora zvinoreva kuti wakura wanzwa. Ndinoda kusiya ndakuraira satete, ita zvinoda moyo wako and zvichikufadza too. Kubva nhasi don't take any decision pasina proof because unoita biggest mistake zvehupenyu hwese, ok ko dai Carren akatsikwa nemota day raabuda pano because wakamurova

usina proof or dai akabatwa
nematsotsi akapondwa waizoita sei
?,ngwara semurume mhani” ,said
tete zvakare vakabva vatokwidza
upstairs vachisekerera zvandisina
kunzwisisa.

Takazoparadzana umwe neumwe
neumwe ava kuita zvake, but after 1
hour ndakanzwa phone yangu
ichiringer, ndakatomboita time
ndisingabate because ndaitofungira
kuti pamwe zvaiva zvekubasa sezvo
ndainge ndangobuda but phone
yakaramba ichiringer zvekuti
ndakadzamara ndadaira.

“Hello ,hello”.

“Eeee ndiani?”.

“Ndini Shy ndati ndikuudzei kuti vanhu vaya vadzoka futi vakaudza dad kuti vatore Shallo zvichakanaka manje dad vari kuita nharo”.

“Vauya vari vangani?”.

“Vanga vari 5”.

“So dad vako pavaramba chii chaitika?”.

“Vasiya vatisungirira zvakare tazobatsirwa nadriver anga asipo ndiye atisunungura”.

“Yoo inga pakaipa shame, ko Shallo aripi?”.

“Ndiri kuedza phone yake haisi kuita ndosaka ndazofonera yenyu please kana aripo mupei phone”,

ndakanetseka because ainge abva
achienda kumba kwavo and kwaisava
kure because its less than 20 mins
kusvikako. Ndakazobva pacall
nenoise downstairs yana Carren.
Ndakadzika ndichida kunotaura navo
ndipo pandakaona Shallo achisvika
akadikitira. Akangosvika nekunanga
kuroom yake ari zii. Ndakashaya
chero pekutangira because face yake
yaitaura yega kuti shoko rainge
rasvika.

“Sisi handei tinobika” ,it was Prince
akataura achibata Carren.
Ndakaongorora situation ndikatoziva

kuti vaida kurwadzisa Calvin because he used to do the same kuna Carren kumuendesa out kubika naye. Vari pakati pekubika ndakanzwa mota yepolice pagate, ndikabva ndatarisa team rangu because ndaitofunga kuti pamwe kwabviwa pane zvaitwa chete.

“Police rinodei pano?”, it was Bruno akabvunza achitovhura gate neremote tikabva tabuda tese.

“Who is Carren?”.

“Ndini?”.

“You are under arrest”.

“Kuti ndaita sei?”.

“Do you know this man?”, he said
vachivhura door rekumashure
ndokubva madzika Denzel akaita
kusakara zvekupondwa pondwa
chaiko.

“Ari kuti wamusvikira kumba kwake

ukamuponda kuti asiyane nenyaya yekukuroora”.

“Me?,heeee nhai Mwari waEzekiel ,
iwe Denzel wandiona nguvai?”.

“Wasvika wakazvivhara kumeso, but
wanga wakasunga voice ”.

“Wangu mwana anotya chero kuuraya
huku zvayo” ,said mai Calvin
vachigara pasi because situation
yainge isisina kumira zvakanaka.

“Denzel ukaona ndikaenda pamudzi wenyaya iyi ndi...”

“Usazvinetsa hako Calvin i will handle it, endai naye officer asi musagara mamubata before ndaenda pamudzi wayo. Ndinoda ararama good life ikoko and musamusanganisa nevamwe because haatane kubatira zvirwere”, it was Bruno akataura achigamha Calvin ndokubva afamba achienda paiva naCarren vakambundirana. Vakaita nguva refu vakadaro zvekuzohakanurwa nemaporisa. Carren akafamba kusvika paiva naShallo ndokubva ati,

“Ndipoo good bye hug gules”,vaviri vakambundirana but ndakaona kunge pane zvavakataura ndokubva varegedzana. Mafambiro akaita Carren kubva pana Shallo achienda kumota yemaporisa handina kupanzwisisa because pane yakatambika yandisina kuona. Carren akabuda achisiya vanhu vari mukati memisodzi.

“Someone must've done this chete big broo because Carren taswera naye nhasi” , said Prince achitaura

naCalvin.

“I know the person musatya zvenyu,
there is only one person who know
kumba kwaDenzel pano”, said Bright
achitopinda mumota vakabva
vatobuda vachisiya takatarisana.

Ndakazosheedza Shallo
ndichimuudza about vabereki vake
akabva a....ndikabva nda....

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 15

(DENZEL)

Kushandira Shallo kwainge kwava
kutondidzoseru kumashure because
mari yacho yaisabuda zvekudaro. So
one day ndakangozvifunga

ndikamufonera kuti andipe balance
because ndainge ndava kuda
kusiya nenyaya dzake adzipedze
dzega ndisati ndaurairwa mahara.
Akamboita nguva asingabate phone,
asi neniwo ndakaramba ndichiedza
until adaira then she said.

“Unoda chii, imhosva here kuita
madhiri newe?”.

“Usataura nehasha because
ndakufonera kuti ndikuudze kuti
ndava kuda balance because
kushandira iwe zvakafanana

nekuchera guva rangu ndega”.

“You mean wava kuda kundisiya pama 1 here?”.

“Yes so ndipe mari yakasara”,
akambotanga achiramba ramba but
pandakataura zvekuti kana akaramba
ndaizonoodza vanhu kuti tainge
takaronga deal akabva adzikama
akandiudza kuti ndimupe account
number. Ndakasekerera
ndichidropper call ndikabva
ndatotumira text ipapo ipapo.
Ndakagara ndichagara pasina kana

text yakapinda zvekuti ndakadzamara
ndatoona kunge ndakavharwa.

Ndakamuka ndikageza because
ndainge ndatoronga kuenda kumba
kwavo kunotaura zvese because
ndaitoda mari yangu but panguva
yandakabata door ndakanzwa
kusundwa zvaiva nesimba
ndichinodonhera kwakadaro.

Ndakaona munhu akapinda
akazvivhara hana ikatanga kurova
because ndainge ndotofunga team
rainge rava kugara richindivinga, but

chaindityisa munhu wacho ainge
akabata danda kunge aida kuuraya
nyoka.

“Team riya hariwanzi kundirova but
vanondisiira mashoko chete kusara
kweday randatakura Carren
adhakwa”. Ndakataura
nechemumoyo ndichigwesha
kudzamara ndati ndii nemadziro
ndikabva ndati,

“Nhai vakuru, asi pane pandakaresva

because makanditi ndisiyane
naCarren ndikasiyana naye, kana
muchida check my phone muone kuti
ndakaguma kutaura naye rinhi”,
ndakataura nevoice raive
nekuzvininipisa.

“Ndini Carren ndauya kuzokupa
mashoko ekuenda nawo kugrave
yard. Ndakakuudza pachine time kuti
siyana neni asi wakaita nharo
ukaramba uchiomesa musoro”.
Ndakava nekunetseka because kubva
ndakatanga kuita fake love naye
hapana kana day 1 raakandiudza kuti
ndisamuroora because she was the

one aitoisa pressure kuti tiroorane.
Rimwe side zvairamba kuti ndiCarren,
but rimwe side ndaingoti ndiye
zvakare because ndiye chete aiva
muvengi wangu mukuru.

“Ok kana uri Carren zvivhure kumeso
titaure zvakanaka takadzikama”,
ndakataura ndichiedza kusimuka kuti
ndibate mask but it was too late
because ndakabva ndapiwa punch
ndichinorovera pasi. Ndakarohwa
nedanda riya zvekuti ndakayuwira
and kurohwa kwandiitwa kwaiva
kwekuti nditofa chaiko zvekuti
ndakasara ndisina option kunze

kwekunyepera kufainter. So ndiko kuregwa kwandakaitwa.

Carren achibuda ndakasara ndichifonera Shallo but phone yake yaisapinda zvekuti ndainge ndongogwesha ndakarara mudziva reropa. Ndakasara ndisina option kunze kwekufonera police because ndainge ndava kutya kudzokerwa zvakare. Police harina kutora nguva kusvika because ndaisagara kure necamp, vakasvika ndikavaudza nyaya yese tikatobuda kuenda kwana Carren kunomutora.

Panguva yandakasvika ndakaita
nguva ndakamutarisa ndikava
nefeeling yekuti anga asiri iye auya
kumba kwangu but senyaya
yandakange ndatoisa report kare
zvaisaita kuti ndidzokere kumashure
nemashoko angu.

“Maybe atuma munhu”, ndakataura
nechemumoyo ndichipinda mumota.
Ndakazoendeswa kuchipatara
ndikaudzwa kuti bill raiva nefamily
yaCarren. After some mins ndakaona
madzikoma aCarren achipinda

muward mandaiva vari 3 ndokubva
vagara vakakomba mubhedha wangu
zvekuti ndainge ndava kutya ndipo
pavakasheedza doctor.

“Please make sure kuti ari safe until
tatsvaka munhu amuponda”
,akataura umwe anga akaita mukuru
aingotyis tyisa soo.

“Ok ari safe mumaoko angu”.

“Hapana visitor inouya kuzomuona
until apora because tinoda atiudze
chokwadi chese chaitika and make

sure kuti munomurapa zvakana
zvekuti asagara asara memory
because sisi vedu vari mujeri now for
crime yavasina kupara doctor”.

“Mune proof kuti haana kupara here?”,
akabvunza doctor achitaridza kuda
kunzwisisa and he said.

“Yes because tanoswera naye
mutown kana muchida tinoenda
kupark tonotarisa pacctv kuti muone
mega”, ndakaedza kubatanidza nyaya
yacho but pfungwa yangu yechi6
yakanditi pamwe Carren wacho ainge

atuma munhu. Muchipatara
ndairapiwa semwana waminister
because ndaingoti ndikaringer alarm
vaigona kupinda vari 6 zvekuti
neniwo ndainge ndatova nekunetseka.
Rimwe zuva ndainge
ndakatovarairwa ndipo pandakaona
muchipinda umwe musikana wekuti
ndakatomboyeverwa ndakamutarisa
because ainge akanaka.

Ndakatombofunga kuti pamwe
ingirozi ndikazvitswinya because
ndaitofunga kuti pamwe ndafa.

Akasvika nekugara paside pangu
ndokubva anditambidza ruoko rwake
ndikamumhoresa then she said

“Hie Bruce ndakuvigira chikafu”,
ndakaramba ndakamutarisa
ndichishaya kuti aindizivirepi because
it was my first time kumuona.

“Who are you?”.

“I’m Carol maybe wandikanganwa,
ndakatombokuhire rimwe gore
ndikaenda newe kupart kumba kwedu
as my boyfriend”.

“Iro ragara ndiro basa rangu but ini handikuzive. Ok tell me kuti waziva sei kuti ndiri muno?”.

“Inga wani wanyora kutime line kwako”,i nodded ndichiedza kumuka ndokubva ndagara ndakamutarisa ndichiedza kunananidza face yake, but hapana kana chakauya zvekuti ndakatomboti pamwe ndainge ndarasa memory.

“Usanyanya kufunga hako, ndakuvigira chikafu ichi”

ndakamutarisa ndikabatwa
nepfungwa yekuti pamwe ainge auya
kuzondiuraya ndikabva ndatoramba
kudya. She smiled ndokubva atanga
kudya iye and ndiko kudya
kwandakazoita tichikurukura, asi
ndaiva nekunetseka kuti ainge apinda
sei because mabrothers aCarren
ainge ati pasabvumidzwa munhu
kupinda.

“So wapinda se...” akandivhara
muromo nespoon ndokubva ati,

“Please save your energy ndaudza doctor kuti im your girlfriend”, ndakanzwa kurerukirwa ndokubva atanga kubvunza zvese zvainge zvakaitika kubva mukutaura kwangu naShallo, ndakaita kumuudza conservation yese sezvayaiva. Ndaitonzwa kurerukirwa because ndainge ndawana wekushare naye nhamo dzangu.

“Hmm pakaipa. Handikushori pabasa rako but nerumwe rutivi i blame you kuti wakazoda kutsvaka permanent client”,she said achindipukuta muromo and tichakadaro door

rakavhurwa ndipo pakapinda one of
mabrothers aCarren and he said,

“Young woman, who are you?”.

“Good morning sir, i mean afternoon,
ohh makadii?. Ndinozi Carol i’m his..
his...” ndakamugama asati apedza
kutura ndokubva ndati

“I’m sorry boss, but she is my
girlfriend” ,he nodded ndokubva
vatobuda. Ndakasara ndichimuudza
zvese zvekuti vaisada munhu pandiri
until ndapora. Carol akazonditi

ndifonere Shallo ndichibvunza about my balance but my biggest surprise aisadaira phone zvekuti ndainge ndatopusa. Handina kuda kuita nharo because ndaingoziwa kuti ndaizopedzerana naye kana ndabuda.

“Ummm ndava kuda kuenda, so ndinozokuona mangwana kana ndabva kubasa”.

“Ok uuye nemafruits”, ndakataura ndichimupa kiss paruoko ndokubva tatoparadzana. Ndakasara ndichinzwa kurerukirwa because

ndainge ndakwanisa kutaurawo nemunhu. After some mins ndakabva ndaisirwa text from new number.

“Usare bhoo its me Carol, sorry ndatora number without your permission”,i smiled ndichibva ndamudaira kuti, “drive safe”. Ko ndaitoziva kuti ane mota because pavasikana vese vaindihire vaiva vaya vanhu vaikoshesa basa kupfuura zverudo rudo, so ndaitoziva kuti mari pamba payo. Ndakasara ndichiedza phone yaShallo, but it was the same zvakare zvekuti ndainge ndava kutoona kunge ndakashandiswa

naShallo. Ndakazviudza kuti kubuda kwangu muchipatara chete ndaizopedzerana naye.

Madays akafamba ndirimo dzikava mwedzi kusvika ndava kunzwa zviri nani. Day randabudiswa ndakaendwa neni kujeri kwaiva naCarren, ndakatadza kugamuchira zvandaiona because aisambotaridza kuti aiva mujeri zvachose and aitowedzera kusimba. Ndakagara naye kwenguva refu pasina aitura neumwe ndokubva ati,

“As you can see kuti ndichimo ndakamirira iwe kuti upore so you think dai ndiri ini ndakakurova madzikoma angu aizokurapisa pachipatara chinodhura here?”, ndakashaya chero remuromo because ndainge ndisina kumbozvifunga pese apa.

“So kana usiri iwe ndiani?”.

“Handizive because iwe time yawakataura ndiyo yandaiva kupark nemadzikoma angu” ,ndakasara

ndisina option kunze
kwekungohwaira hwaira takamirira
day remutongo. Ndakazotorwa
naCarol kubva kupolice station
akanondisiya pamba pangu, asi
ndakava nekunetseka because
handina kubvira ndakamupa
madirections zvachose.

“So uri kufungei nhai?”.

“Neniwo handichazivi wangu, but
imwe pfungwa inoti Carren ari
innocent asi kana akava innocent

ndiani angava akandivinga?”, she
smiled akanditarisa ndokubva ati
pamwe ndi....., hana yangu yakarova
because ndainge ndisina
kumbomufungira munhu wacho.

(DISCUSS)

Ndiani munhu afungirwa apa?

End of chapter 15

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 16

(CARREN)

Maporisa paakataura zvekuenda neni
ndakatarisa Shallo ndikaona
achisekerera ndikabva
ndatomukumbira hug because pane
mashoko andaida kumusiira.
Ndakabaya phone yangu ndikaenda
parecording because ndaitoziva kuti

achadhomoka chete, iniwo
ndakasvika nekuti.

“I know ndiwe wamurova, but
problem handina proof chete”

“Yes we are same because neniwo
handina proof yekuti iwe
nemadzikoma ako ndimi
maikonzeresa zvese”.

“Chero ndikavharirwa 30 yrs
pandinobuda tinopedzerana chete”.

“Kana ukadzoka ndisati ndava
nepamuviri kah” ,she said
achisekerera ndokubva andiregedza.
Ndakapfuura ndichitambidza Prince
phone zvisina akaona.

Ndaisaziva kuti nyaya yandakange
ndatanga yaizosvika pakundiendesa
kujeri ndisina mhosva. Even zvangu
ndaibatwa zvakanaka but kana
mazogara jeri ringori jeri guys.
Ndakademba zvisina akamboona.
Mabrothers angu aiuya kuzondiona
kusanganisira naCalvin wacho.
Rimwe zuva akasvika achiti ainge
andivigira hembe, ndakaona

zvakanakodzera kushandisa mukana
wacho kutaura chokwadi because
zvekuramba ndichikonzera madrama
ndainge ndisingachade ndokubva
ndamuti.

“Calvin unoziva here kuti handina
kuponda Denzel?”.

“Yes i know because i trust you”.

“You are wrong pakunditruster
because i'm the one ai....” Ndisati

ndapedza kutaura ndakasimudza
musoro ndikabva ndaona mom and
dad vachipinda ndikatotadza
kupedzisa because ndaiziva kuti
vaigona kusandinzwisisa.

Ndakazotsvakawo zvekunyepa
ndava kutotiza nyaya yese. Madays
akafamba dzikava mwedzi ndirimo
but painge pakaipa because tainge
takamirira kupora kwaDenzel aka
Bruce.

Rimwe zuva ndakasheedzwa kuti
ndaiva nevisitor ndikabuda

ndichisekerera because ndaitofunga
kuti pamwe ndavigirwa good news,
but ndakarohwa nehana kuona ari
Shallo. She smiled zvekuti chero
guard akafamba achibuda because
aifunga kuti pamwe taiwirirana.

“Tete, tete”.

“Unodei muno?”.

“Kuzoona hanzvadzi yemurume
wangu. Kana uchida kubuda muno
tell me chipatara china Denzel”,
ndakasekerera because zvaitova

pachena kuti plan yake pamwe aitoda
kunomupedzisa but ndakanyepera
kusaziva ndikabva ndatosimuka
ndichisiya akamira kuti arambe
achirutsa mashoko but handina kure
kwandakasvika after.

“Why usina kundibvunza kuti hembe
dzandakaenda nadzo kunoponda
Denzel ndakadziwana kupi?”,
ndakacheuka ndichivhunduka
because ndainge ndisina
kumbozvifunga ndikabva ndatodzoka
kumashure ndikagara.

“Ok so tell me kuti wakadziwana kupi?”

“Pasi pematress yako”,ndakanzwa hana yangu kuti bhagu zvekutya.

“So even ukataura kuti ndini ndakamurova tese tinopinda mujeri because of your outfit yawakandikwereta and ndiwe wakandituma futi. Don’t worry about Denzel ndinomuwana zvangu” ,she said achitofamba kubuda. Ndakasara ndakabata muromo zvekutoda

kuchema asi ndaingo zvidzora
semunhu ainge azvigokera moto
muziso.

Handina kuda kuudza vana mom kuti
Shallo ainge ashanya because
ndaitya kuti aigona kunditendeudzira
museve kuti ndini ndainge
ndakamutuma. Mujeri ndaishandiswa
zvaipisa tsitsi, but ndaisazoitiswa
zvimwe zvairema kunze kwegarden.
Rimwe zuva ndainge ndakatogara
pamushana ndipo pandakaona umwe
muporisa wechikadzi achisvika

pandaiva, hana yangu yakatanga
kurova because ndaitofunga kuti
pamwe ndava kuendeswa kugarden
iko kwandainge ndichangobva.

“Aiwa dzikama hako” ,she said
nevoice rainge rakadzikama ndikabva
ndatura mafemo. Vakasvika
vakagara paside pangu ndokutanga
kundipuruzira.

“I’ts my first time kukuonai pano”,
ndakataura ndichivatarisa kumeso.

“Yes ndakauya day before nezuro,

tinongochinjwa chinjwa”.

“Hmmm”.

“Yah ndakaona nyaya yako nezuro ndikanzwa tsitsi, kana uchida help tell me more about yourself and mukomana wako” ,ndakaita nguva ndakamutarisa mukadzi uya zvekutsvaka trust ndikabva ndamuudza zvese nezvekuda Calvin kusvika pakumurwisa kwandaiita then she said.

“Sometimes in life hatiwane zvese

zvinoda, zvimwe unofanirwa kurega
zvichienda”.

“I tried long back to control mafeeling,
but zviri kuramba”.

“Aiwa zviro zviedzwa because hona
nhasi uri pano nemhosva isiri yako”.

“Yah its true, i think kana ndikabuda
muno i will try kumbogara ndiri kure
naye”.

“Ok about kubuda, i think i can help

you about nyaya yemukomana wacho”.

“But how?”.

“It’s easy, aslong uchizondibatsira kubhadhara munhu wandichatsvaka”.

“Chese chinoita kuti chokwadi chibude kuti i’m innocent”,she smiled vakabva vatosimuka ndokubva vamira vakandifuratira zvekuti hana yangu yakatomborova ndichiti zvimwe ndaudza wrong person masecret angu. Vakanditambidza

ruoko rwavo ndikasimuka, takatanga kufamba tichipinda mukati vakasvika vachiti.

“Sir ndinoda kuenda naye kunodiridza garden yangu” ,she said vachinditswinya kuratidza kuti pane yavaironga chete. Takabvumidzwa kuenda kumba kwavo ndiko kwandakawana kuimwe mumwe musikana ainge akanaka kunge akadzika kudenga, she smiled achindivhurira pekugara. Muporisa uya akataura nyaya yese yandainge

ndamuudza achiudza umwe wake.

“So sisi moda tidii?”.

“Tinoda trust yaBruce first”.

“Hazvinetse aslong pane mari chete”.

“Kana ndangobuda chero mota ndinokupai”, she smiled akanditarisa neziso rekundishora then i said

“Please check my name paIG muone mota iripo ndiyo yandinokupai chero

muchida kuti tinyorerane pasi”,
ndakataura nevoice raive
nekuzvinipisa because ndivo
vaigona kundibatsira kubuda.
Ndakamuudza full name yangu
akabva atotsvaka paInstagram
vakaona mota yacho.

“My name is Carol so ndipe
madetails echipatara zvese
nemaphoto emunhu wacho”
,ndakasekerera ndichimupa
madetails ese pamwe chete
nekumuudza zita raBruce
raaishandisa paIG rekuti Denzel kuti
azvionere maphoto ake.

“Wow nice dude”.

“But nerunako rwako mwana wamai vangu tinoda zvipenyu kana wadzoka”, said sisi vacho and she smiled achitosimuka kuenda kunogeza akabva atobuda, but handina kukanganwa kumupa number dzana Bruno because ndaida kuti vaite vachimupawo mari yaachashandisa kukwira kuenda kuchipatara nekutengawo tuma nice kuti Bruce asafungira.

Takasara tichitobuda ndava
kunodzoserwa kubase kwangu.
Madays akapindana zvakare ndipo
pandakanzwa shoko rekuti Denzel
ainge apora and day racho Calvin
akabva auya ari one ndikabva
ndatoshandisa mukana wacho
kumuudza zvese zvekunetsa
vasikana vake, ndakaona achisimuka
nehasha ndokubva ati

“Why Carren inga ndaingokupa love
samukoma vako?”.

“I know, but it was not enough for me Calvin”.

“Meaning?”.

“I mean i love you zvekutokuda and i don’t want to share your love nemunhu”.

“Gegege tell me uri kutamba, because i can’t give you that kind of love. In Christ’s sake you are my

sister and i'm married to your bestie",
akataura achirova table ndokubva
atofuratira.

"But i know you are not happy
naShallo and one more thing
usachiuya kuno because the more
yandinokuona the more yandinonzwa
kukuda" ,ndakataura ndichitosimuka
kudzokera mukati ndisina kumirira
mhinduro yake.

*"Gegege tell me uri kutamba,
because i cant give you that kind of

love. In Christ's sake you are my sister and I'm married to your bestie"*, mashoko aya akaramba achidzoka mumusoro mangu zvekuti ndakadzamara ndatovhara nzeve because ndaitonzwa kunge dzava kuda kutobooka.

"Carren ndivhurire ndauya nechikafu", ndakamboita nguva ndakavata because ndaiziva kuti aiva muporisa uya wechikadzi andifarira, but akaramba achigogodza until ndavhura.

“I heard everything ndanga ndakamira pakona, but thank God wakwanisa kutura bundu raikuremera makore ese aya”, ndakanzwa misodzi yangu kubuda ndikazviwirira mumaoko avo. Ndakaita nguva ndakadaro because zvandaida ndaitoda kuchema gore rese. It’s not easy kurambwa newaunoda.

“Sisi so munoreva kuti ndiyo same pain inonzwika nevakomana paya pavanotipfimba tichivaramba”.

“It depends, asi kana iri kutrue love anotopfuura chero pauri apa” ,she said achiedza kundidzikamisa.

Takazobuda tese tava kunogara seri kwebuilding tichikurukura zvekuti ndakatozodzamara ndava kunzwa zvaiva nani vachindiudza kuti sisi Carol vainge vaenda kutora Bruce kuchipatara. Panguva yakasvika Bruce ndakabatanidza zvaaiataura plus zvaaiudza sisi Carol ndega ndikatoona kuti kufungira kwedu Shallo kwaiva kwechokwadi, but taisava neproof chete.

Day remutongo ndakamuka
ndakangoneta neta because
ndaitoziva kuti hapana kubuda
kwandaiita because paisava neproof
yaibatika and Shallo wacho ainge
aramba paakamboedza kubvunzwa
nepolice so painge pakaipa, but
zvakazoenda nepamwe after Bruce
achinja nyaya avakutaura zvainge
zvisina kutarisirwa. He said

“Mukadzi wangu ari innocent,
chakaitika day riya ndakarohwa
nemahure so pandakasvika kumba

ndakawana asiko ndikabva
ndatsvaka nyaya yekumureverera kuti
asaudza hama dzake about chihure
changu”, ndakanzwa vanhu vese
vachiti, “Hmmm” kunge mombe.

“Amai muri kutii nemashoko
emurume wenyu?”.

“Ichokwadi”, ko ndaigotii ini ndainge
ndisina kugadzirira zvakaro”

“So waidii kuzotaura zvese izvi
before?”.

“Aiva kuchipatara” ,ndakatarisa mutauri ndikaona ari Carol akapfeka zvehulawyer. I smiled because zvaitova pachena kuti nyaya yainge yafambirwa kare.

“Ndinoda proof yekuti vakange vakaroorana”, Carol akafamba achienda kumberi kunotambidza judge madocuments emuchato. Ndakasara padiki kuseka because zvinhu zvacho zvainge madrama.

Judge vakanditarisa nekona yeziso zvekuti ndakasara padiki kutarisa kuside, but aisava nguva yacho kunze kwekuramba ndakavhura ziso.

“She is not guilt” ,ndakascreamer ndakamira mubox. Pasina nguva Bruce ainge asvika kuzovhura box ndikabva ndabuda but it was not easy because mainge makazara vanhu.

“Welcome sisi” ,vakandimbundira madzikoma angu kusara kwaCalvin uyo akasvika nekundimhoresa neruoko ndokubva aramba andibata

achifamba neni kuenda panze.

“Please ndisiye Calvin ndinoenda kumba naPrince or Bruce”,ndakataura ndichisairira ruoko rwake ndikabva ndatodzokera kumashure because imwe pfungwa yainditi anoda kunondinyadzisa pamberi padad kuti ndakamuudza kuti ndinomuda. Ndakatsvaka sisi Carol ndichivatenda ndipo pavakatanga kundiudza kuti vainge vakabatsirwa nana Bruno pamwe chete natete kuti vakwanise kuitisa mapaper ese and ndipo pavakandiudza kuti ndilawyer.

“Handina kukanganwa our agreement toenda tese kumba kah monotora mota yacho?”.

“Ndakatobhadharwa kare nadad vako” ,ndakapererwa because pese apa ndaingoti vaisava nebasa neni. Vakandisimbisa and neniwo ndakabva ndatovasimbisa kuti ndaisadzokorora zvakare because kujeri kwaisava easy and chero pandakaudza vana Bruno about it vakataridza kufara.

“So maidii kunditsiura kubva kare?”.

“It’s not easy kutsiura munhu ari murudo”, it was Bright akataura achibata Carol ruoko then he said

“Ndinototenda iwe wakauya mujeri hona ndazowanawo wangu”.

“So hamuna kuzowana proof yaShallo here?”.

“Umm ngatisiyanei naye kuti

tisaramba tichipindana
nedzakawanda”, it was Bruce
akavika achinditambidza marriage
certificate akabva atofuratira.

“So uyu mamutenda nei pakubvuma
kukubatsira?”.

“Ndakamuisa pabasa rekusecurity
pacompany pangu because ndinoda
kugara ndakamuisa maziso” ,said
Bruno tikabva tatofamba kuenda
kumota tichisiya Carol and Bright
vakamira. Ndakasvika kumba

ndichitambirwa nekaparty kekuti
ndakatombokanganwa nhamo dzese.

“Ndinoda kunoono maid mangwana”.

“No need because handisati
ndachaisa”, ndakacheuka ndikabva
ndavambundira ndikatanga kuchema
zvakare. Ndakatarisa Shallo ndikaona
achimhanyisa maziso nechemumoyo
ndikati game over because ndaisada
zvekurwira munhu aisandida, but
ndaingova nelast move isina aiziva
and ndaida kutamba easy because

plan yangu yairwadza munhu wese
like kuvhiya chidembo.

DISCUSS

Carren afunga kudii?”

End of chapter 16

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 17

(SHALLOM)

Tete pavakataura zvekufamba
ndakatakurana netracker
ndakapererwa and ndega
ndakatoziva kuti ndosaka
ndaisabudirira pamadhiri ese
andaironga because ndinenge
ndakatariswa. Ndakatanga kufamba
ndakadzima phone kana kutoisitya
pamba dzimwe nguva because

ndaisaziva kuti tracker yacho yaiva
pai.

Denzel ndiye akazoda kundishaisa
mufaro ava kutaura zvemari ko
zvekuenderwa mberi sehomwe
yeapron ndaimbozvidawo here?..
Ndaida kungomutaridza kuti ndiri
muhombe. At time yandakamuudza
zvekuti ndava kutumira mari
ndakabva ndatomhanya muroom
yaCarren kunotsvaka zvekupfeka
because ndaitoda kusvikako as
Carren, but ndakazoitawo rombo
rakanaka after ndawana kuine outfit
yake yebasa ndikasmiler

ndichitopetera mukabag kangu.

Ndakasiya ndamuponda ponda kafira
mberi because ndaitya kuti aigona
kundifumura 1 day ndikasara pama 1,
zveipapo ndaitoda kuti kana akatadza
kufa arase memory asagara
arangarira kuti ndaiva nemari yake
because ndaisada kuputsa trust
yandaipiwa nehama dzaCalvin but
ndakazorohwa nehana ndichiona
police richisvika mushure mangu
nekuti ndainge ndotofunga kuti

ndainge ndaonekwa. Ndakamhanya kunodzoserera outfit yake pasi pematress because ndainge ndava kutotsvaka mashoko ekuzvirwira kana chachaya, but zvakazoenda nepamwe because vainge vatovinga Carren.

I smiled ndichibuda panze kunoona madrama andainge ndatanga. Zvese zvafamba negwara because hapana akambondifungira kusara kwake iye Carren akasiya ataura mashura but ndakazvishingisa semunhu aisada kubatwa. Takadzokerera mumba ndipo pandakasvika ndikabatidza

phone ndichisvikirana nemashura
from Shy. Ndakapererwa zvisina
akamboona and hana yainge yava
kurova because team randainge
ndatangana naro raigona
kundikuvadzira family yese.

“Kuti ndibude kunoona vanadad
hazvichaita because ndagara
ndanyepa kare” ,ndakataura ndega
ndichizviwisira pabed nemusana.
Ndakachemera mudumbu kuti
ndisabatwa ndikazobuda later ndava
kuenda kunobika chikafu
chemanheru ndichipedzisa zvainge
zvatangwa nana Carren. Pamba

painge patoita mariro chaiwo
kunyanya Calvin nadad vake
waitongoona kuti pfungwa dzaiva
kujere naCarren.

Tete vakazomukira kuperekedzwa
naCalvin kuairpot kudzokera and
neniwo ndakasara ndichitura
mafemo because vaindishaisa
mufaro but situation yakabva yaiva
worse zvakare because pamba
painge pangoti zii like pamortuary
zvekuti ndakaita kunge
ndichadzokera kumba kwedu.

Rimwe zuva ndakabva kuchikororo
ndikapfuura nekumba kwedu
ndichiudza vana dad about situation.
Vaviri vakatanga kunetsana dad
vachiti ndidzokere and mom vachiti
ndigare, yakaita nyonga nyonga
kudzamara vazoita zvekundibvunza.
Ndakaita nguva ndakanyarara
ndichifunga kuti manje ndikazoenda
kure nana Calvin ndisingazive
zvavaironga ndaigona kuzobatwa
ndakarivara ndikabva ndatovaudza
kuti ndiri kudzokera kumurume
wangu.

“Saka tichamirira iye kuti apore
agotaura zvese zvakaitika day racho”,
it was Calvin akapinda mandaiva ari
pacall. Ndakanzwa hana yangu kuti
bhagu ndaitoona ndabatwa,
ndakapindwa nemweya wehomhondi
because ndaisada kuzosvibisirwa
zita kunzi ndaizivana naDenzel.
Ndakatanga kunyengerera Calvin kuti
andiudze chipatara chaiva naDenzel
but aisataura. Ndakatomboedza
kunonetsa sisi kujeri but hapana
chakashanda futi because
takatozodzamara tava kunetsana
pamberi pemaporisa.

Ndakatanga kumutsvaka pazvipatara
zvese zvandaiziva zvakachipa but
boom kwaisava nemunhu zvekuti
ndaiono ndasara pama1.

Ndakasara ndisina option kunze
kwekudzikisa gejo ndikatanga
kunyengerera Calvin zvakare zvekuti
akadzamara andiudza but hapana
chakashanda because
ndakanodzingwa sembwa
kuchipatara kwacho. Ndakamira
nguva refu ndiri pagate ndichishaya

kuti ndaipinda sei because kubuda
kwaDenzel kwaitova kunyadziswa
kwangu.

“Hie”, ndakasimudza musoro
ndikabva ndaona ari umwe musikana
ainge akanaka. Akasvika nekugara
paside pangu tikatanga kutaura
nyaya dzingori open.

“So pano wavingei nhai?”,
ndakashaya chero remuromo kuti
ndimudaire ndikabva ndatosimuka
because ndaitoona ndazvibatisa.
Next day ndakadzokera kuchipatara

kuya ndikanonyepa kuti ndiri
girlfriend yake but ndakamiswa
zvakare vachinditi vaiziva musikana
wake 1.

“Ummmm i think ndatangirwa chete
because Denzel haana musikana”,
ndakataura ndichitobuda gate
kudzokera ndipo pandakasangana
nemusikana uya achipinda akabata
plastic kunge maiva nechikafu.

“Tasangana futi”, she said achismiler
ndikabva ndati,

“Yes ndanga ndauya kuzoona friend yangu”.

“Ok iniwo ndavinga boyfriend yakapondwa pondwa zvinopisa tsitsi”, she said achismiler ndokubva apfuura achiita kufamba zvinyoro nyoro. Ndainge ndava kugara ndisina mufaro kusvika day raapora apa ndaitiwo pamwe Calvin achandibatawo akarara neni but zvaingova zviroto because aipedzera shungu kudoro kana pabasa kana atanga kufunga Carren zvekuti mai

Calvin vakasvika pakupopota.

“Iwe Calvin nadad vako why muchiita kunge inini nemuroora tisu takasungisa Carren?”, ndakatura mafemo because ndaisava ndega musituation yekusawana nguva nemurume wangu. Ndaiti zvimwe vachataura zvine musoro but vakabva vatosimuka kuenda kumarooms avo kunorara vasina chero kudya.

Rimwe zuva ndichibva kuchikoro

ndakatambirwa nemota muyard
ndikatoziva kuti paiva nemuyenzi,
ndakafambawo zvakadzikama ndipo
pandakawana muna bamunini Bright
nemusikana uya wandaigara kuona
kuchipatara. Pandakamuti baa
ndakasara padiki kutiza because
ndaitya kuti aigona kuzodhomoka
kutikandiona but boom akabva ati.

“Ndivo maiguru here?” ,she asked
achisimuka kuzotambira bag rangu
ndokubva andizevezera.

“Please dzikama because iwe neni

hatizivane”,i nodded ndichidzikama
ndokubva ndatosvika paiva nevanhu
ndichivamhoresa but ziso
remusikana uya ndaisarinzwisisa
hangu. Imwe pfungwa yainditi
ndakateewa imwe yoti pamwe haade
kubudiswa secret yekuti
aneboyfriend yaanofambira
kuchipatara mazuva ese.

Shoko rekupora kwaDenzel rakasvika
munzeve dzevanhu ndikaona kufara
kwakanyanya and kubva ipapo Calvin

ange ava kuda kundibata bata but
because of my stress
ndaisamubvumira. Ko pfungwa
dzainge ndava kugara kutsvaka plan
yandingabata nayo Denzel. Kunyanya
pandakanzwa kuti akabuda
muchipatara ndaitoedza kuenda
kumba kwavo asi ndaisamuwana.

“Agara hapana zvaangaita because
ndakamublocker kare kah”,
ndakataura ndega ndichitosekerera
ndipo pakapinda Calvin achitaura
mashura zvekuti Carren ari kuenda
kucourt day after. Handina
kurwadziwa because vaisava neproof

even pavakamboedza kundityisa
netumaporisa ndakangoramba
zvikashaya basa, so ndaitoziva kuti
aisabuda ut boom zvakaenda
nepamwe after ndava kutumwa kuita
deco mumba ndichibatsirwa namaid
uya. It was not easy because imba
yacho yainge yakakura.

After some hours ndakanzwa mota
dzichipinda gate and party ikabva
yatanga. Pakanakidza zvekuti
ndakatombokanganwa nhamo and
ndega ndakatoona kuti Carren ainge
atochinja because tainge tava
kutoseka tese nenguva pfupi pfupi

yaakange atodzoka.

“Gules ndirikuda nyama”, she said
nevoice raiva nekudhakwa ndokubva
tatobuda tese kuenda panze paiitwa
gochi gochi yekwa JP. Takatora
nguva tiri panze tichidya nyaya apa
zvigoti zvainge zvasangana
nekudhakwa.

“Muroora enda natete vako kunorara”,
said mai Calvin tikabva
tatondundurudzana. Ndichipinda
mumba ndakarohwa nehana because

pabed pake paiva nerimwe dress
reblue rainge rakanakisa nemaheels
acho. Takaita nguva takatarisana
ndokubva amira zvakanaka then she
said.

“Handina kudhakwa ini, but ndaga
ndichida kuona kuti wandiregerera
here and dress iro ndini ndatenga for
sorry”.

“Watenga nguvai isu tanga tiri tese?”.

“Online”, ndakacheuka ndokuona ari
Calvin akataura achisekerera.

Ndakatadza kunzwisisa chaitora
nzvimbo ndikabva ndambundirana
navo vese. Ndakazorara naCarren
kekupedzisira because ndainge
ndazviudza kuti kutanga next day
ndichawana nguva nemunhu wangu.

Next dat hatina kuenda kuchikoro
because taida kubatsira maid
kucleaner dzimba zvekuti 12
yakasara kukwana atodzokera
ndokubva tasara tiri 2 naCarren.
Tainge takatogara tichiona
maKorians tichiseka, ndipo
pandakanzwa phone yangu ichipinda
text. Takatanga kurwisana naCarren

achida kuona, ndega
ndakangosekerera because zvaiva
pachena kuti jere rainge rachinja
munhu zvekudzoka pahuCarren
hwake hwakare.

Takatanga kumhanyidzana kusvika
ndakwanisa kutora phone and it was
text from new number, kahana
kakamboti bhagu because
ndaitofungira Denzel. But boom
yaitova from Calvin achitaura zvekuti
ndimuvigire mafiles aakange asiya
patable muoffice yake yaaishandira
kana ari pamba.

“Rega ndiende nawo” ,said Carren
achirereka huro asi ndakamurambira
ndikabva ndati

“Ummm no zororai tete vangu”.

“But i want to” ,she said nevoice
rekuda kuchema but ndakarambisisa
because ndaida kupfuura nekumba
ndichiudza mhama kuti Carren ainge
achinja.

“I know unoda kuenda, but ndokuona

ndadzoka. Ndichaudza Calvin
akutengere something ndouya nacho
because i know kuti ndipo pane
nyaya”, takatanga kunetsana zvakare
ndokubva ndatokwidza upstairs
kunotoro mafiles aya. Ndakaita quick
shower ndikabva ndatopfeka dress
riya apa raindigara zvekutodaro.
Sezvo ndaiziva road ndakakwira
kombi kunanga kubasa. Calvin
achindiona pakuti afare akabva ati,

“Kwakanaka nhasi here wauya
pabasa pangu? ”,he said achisimuka
kuuya kuzondimbundira ndokubva
ndati,

“Ndauya nemafiles aya awandituma”
akavhura ziso akabva andivhurira
chair.

“Handina file randati uuye naro ini
plus handina kumbotaura newe
paphone nhasi”.

“Calvin waisa text iyi” ,ndakataura
ndichibaya baya phone kuitsvaka, but
boom aiva machira chete.

Ndakatadza kubatanidza chaitora
nzvimbo ndikabva ndatofonera
Carren kuti andireverere but aisabata

phone zvakare.

“Kana uchifonera Carren now aende
atoenda kugym because haafarire
kugara ega pamba”. Ndainge
ndatopusa ndiri muoffice make
because zvainge zvavakuita kunge
ndainyepa.

“It’s oky tione mapaper acho”, he said
achivhura envelop iya akabva aita
nguva refu akavhura ziso zvekuti
ndainge ndisingachazive chaitora
nzvimbo ndokubva ati.....ndakatadza
kana ku.....

(DISCUSS)

Mapaper eyi atakurwa naShallo?

Stay tuned

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

*The previous chapter 18 was
supposed to be chapter 17,sorry

guys*

CHAPTER 18

(CALVIN)

Panguva yandakaona naShallo
achipinda muoffice mangu
ndakapererwa because it was her
first time kuuya pabasa pangu, but

mufaro wese wakazodyiwa after
ndavhura envelop yaakauya nayo
achiti aiva mafile epabasa pangu. But
it was maDNA, ndakaita nguva
ndakatarisa ndichiverenga zvekuti
ndakadzamara ndava kudedera.
Ndakatanga kuverenga maresults
angu nadad ayo aitura kuti ndaisava
mwana wavo ndichitevera rangu
namhama ndikazopedzisira rangu
naCarren.

“What is the meaning of this?”,
ndakabvunza ndichitomakanda
patable nehasha zvekuti
akavhunduka ndokubva asimuka.

“Ndaita sei futi because ndiwo
mafiles awaiti ndiuye nawo”.

“Ndakuudza kupi?”.

“Problem text yacho handichaiona,
but waisa nenew number kuti ndiuye
nemafiles aya kuno. Ndingadai
ndauya naCarren but
ndamurambidza”,ndakamutarisa
ndakaona kurevesa kwake and
zvaitova pachena kuti ainge atambwa
round off. Ndakatanga kurangarira
mashoko atete vachitaura zvekuti

ndimire semurume, i smiled
ndichigara pasi ndokubva ndati

“No problem haisi mhosva yako and
mapaper aya ndeefake lets go home”,
ndakataura zvekuzvimanikidza
because ndaida kuti adzikame.
Takabuda muoffice kunanga kumba
iko kwatakasikirana naCarren
achitobva kugym. Handina kuda
kumuudza zvandainge ndasangana
nazvo because ndaisada kuti
ashandise advantage yake yekundida
and ndaida kutanga ndaenda deep

nenyaya ndisina kuudza munhu
ndokubva ndati kuna Shallom.

“Don’t tell Carren about mapaper aya
because ndinoda kutanga ndatsvaka
munhu akutumira text yacho”, she
smiled but haana kuziva kuti
ndaitoreva kuti ndaida kutanga ndaita
maDNA ndega.

“Hey broo mandivigirei?”, she said
akamira pawindow then i smiled
because ndaisada kuti ave

nekufungira. Ndakadzikisa window
ndikabva ndati

“Hatina kupfuura nemutown”

“Ndazviziva ndosaka ndanga
ndichida kuuya ndega manje
ndamiswa nagules” ,she said
achitoenda kudoor raShallo ndokubva
amuvhurira vakatopinda mumba vese.

Ndakasara nduchivhura mapapers
aya zvakare ndichida kuona kana
ndainge ndaresva kuona but hapana
chaining chachinja. Ndakamhanyisa

maziso angu kudate pandakanoti baa
haa ndakarohwa nehana ndikabva
ndati,

“Today 10:34” ndakataura
ndichitodzima mota ndokubva
ndatomhanya mumba kunoudza
Carren, asi mashoko atete ekuti
funga semurume akandimisa
ndikabva ndatopetera muhomwe
ndikafamba like everything is normal.

“The best way kuita matest angu

ndega ndisati ndaita anything stupid”,
ndataura ndega ndichiisa mapaper
aya pakanaka. Vana dad vakasvika
ndika actor normal kuti vasaona but
kwaiva kushingirira chaiko.

“Maybe Carren akamaona ndosaka
achitaura zvekundida” ,ndakataura
ndega ndichinanga muguest room
kunorara.

“My boy asi warasika room?”.

“No dad ndirikuda kurara muguest room nhasi because ndinoda kumboshanda until late”.

“Ko wadii kunoshandira kuoffice yako?”, ndakasara padiki kuti handina simba racho.

“Please musazvinetsa dad, Shallo ndivigirewo bag rangu rine laptop”, ndakataura ndisina kucheuka.

Ndakatanga kutambisa laptop kuti vanhu vose vafunge kuti ndaishanda, but it was my plan kufunga about my

family kuti kana ava vasiri vabereki
vangu vaininge vakandiwana kupi uye
sei.

“Calvin mira kutyiswa nezvimapaper
izvi mhani”, ndakazvidzikamisa
ndokubva ndatanga kuona action
until midnight, sometimes kurara
hope kugarika because ini dzaisauya.
Ndakabviswa mundangariro neknoock
ndikabva ndasimuka because
ndaitofunga kuti pamwe ndiShallo,
but boom waitova mweya wetsvina
waiva padoor.

“Carren unodei kuno husiku?”..

“Ndauya kuzoona action newe
because hope hadzisi kuuya”

“Waziva sei kuti ndiri kuona action,
please please dzokera kuroom yako
unoverenga kana usina hope”.

“I’m sorry kana uchiri kufunga zviya
zvandakakuudza kujeri, forget about
it even zvangu ndairevesa”.

“Zvekuti chiii?” ,ndatarisa kumashure kwake ndikabva ndaona vari mom vainge vakabata mvura. Takatarisa naCarren ndichishaya kuti ndaiti kudii because zvaigona kusimudza mahorrorw futi then i said

“Nothing mom takambonetsana pandakaenda kujeri achinetsera kubudiswa manje pandakamuti tiri kutsvaka proof akabva atanga kupopota achiti handina basa naye”, i lied because ndaitya kuti kana ndikataura chokwadi vaisabvuma kuti akandiudza kuti anondida.

“Iwe Carren rega kukanganisa Calvin kushanda enda unorara now”, she looked at me neface yaida help ndikabva ndatocheuka because hapana pandaimurwira kuti apinde mandaiva. Ndakadzokera pakuona action rangu but rainge risingachapinde zvachose.

Kuchiedza ndakamuka early ndikageza mota yangu kuri kuda kuti vana dad vatange kubuda because pane zvandainge ndatoronga. Vechikoro vakabudawo ndikasara

ndega ndichibika breakfast and ndiyo
same time yakasvika maid ndikabva
ndatogeza. Ndakapinda muroom
madad ndikatora makamu avo nema
toothbrush pamwe chete
nezvaCarren ndikatobuda
ndakananga nazvo mutown kulab.

“Rangu bvudzi munotocheka
mumusoro mangu because
nditoshandisa same kamu
nemukadzi wangu”, ndakataura
ndichitobvisa hat. Matest ese
akaitwa ndikabva ndatopfuurira
kuenda kubasa iko kwandakawana
kuna Carren akatogara muoffice

mangu.

“Ko how far kuchikoro iwe?”.

“Kubva paya pawandirova ndinoita maprivate lessons plus usandityira because ndinopasa”.

“Ko pawaiva kujeri waiverenga here unofanirwa kusanganisa kah”.

“I can see kuti une care neni, but why usingandide back Calvin?”, she said achifamba kuuya kuseri kwandaiva

ndokubva ndatanga kufamba
ndichinosangana naye then i said,

“Unofanirwa kubvisa mafeeling ako
or else...”

“Else what Calvin?,or you tell mom
and dad kuti nda...”

“Ndiri bhoo mwanangu, arimo here
Calvin?”, it was mom’s voice
vakataura vachibata handle yedoor

ndikabva ndatomhanyira kuchair
yangu Carren achigara pacouch
zvekuti vakazosara kuvhura door
tatogara zvakanaka.

“Nhai tete munotsvakei kuno?”,said
mom vachitaura naCarren.

“Mom ndanga ndaperekedza Calvin
sezvo ini ndichitanga malessons
na12 now its 11:20” ,she said
achitarisa phone yake.

“Ohh sorry kutokanganwa kuti hauchaende kuchikoro naShallo, i hope wanomusiya kuchikoro sezvandataura because haasati agona kudriver?”.

“Yes mom and ndichanomutora zvakare kuma 4” ,she said achibuda ndikabva ndatosara namom vachitaura zvebasa basa plus pane zvavaida kugadzirira zvekubasa kwavo.

“Calvin i think kuisa company iya muzita rako or raCarren”.

“Why mom inga nditori
nema company angu 2 ese and
Carren ane ake why muchida ku isa
mumazita evamwe?”.

“For some reasons”, ndakatadza
kunzwisisa zvavaireva asi
ndakarambisisa because ndaida kuti
nditange ndaziva kuti vabereki vangu
vaiva vanani. Havana kuzogarisa
vakabva vatodzokera, ndakabuda
kutsvaka Carren but ainge atobuda
kare. Ndakatura mafemo because
ainge avakundishaisa mufaro.

Ndakazofonerwa kulab ndichiudzwa kuti maresults abuda, ndakangobuda pabasa ndiri museve kunanga mutown. Ndakavhura maresults maoko achidedera because ndaisava nechokwadi kuti favour ichange iri kuside kwangu or kwaCarren. Ndakavhura zvishoma nezvishoma ndikawana maresults achindiudza kuti chokwadi ndaisava mwana wavo.

Chero simba rekudzokera kubasa
ndakarishaya ndikabva ndatodzokera
kumba iko kwandawana Carren
achiita malessons ake,i looked at her
neziso raiva netsitsi ndikabva
ndatopfuurira muroom mangu.
Ndakasvika ndichirara nedumbu
zvekutobatirwa nehope and
ndakazopepuka ndichibviswa bhutsu
naShallo then she said

“Mareults aya aiva echokwadi”,
ndataura nevoice raida kuchema.
Akandidzikamisa achiti pamwe pane
chitsotsi chakaitika ndokubva
atobuda kunobatsirwa assignment

naCarren.

Ndakamirira kudzoka kwemunhu wese ndikabva ndabudisa maresults aya, ndakaona mom and dad vachitarisana zvekuvhunduka kuratidza kuti vaizviziva zvese. Kunoti ziso kuna Carren haana kubvira asimudza musoro because akaramba achidya.

“Please my son...”

“Mom stop!, kana iri please yekuda kuregererwa imbomirai because

ndinoda kutanga ndaziva vabereki vangu”.

“It’s long story Calvin”.

“Muroora nyama yapera here?”,it was Carren akabvunza achitosimuka kuenda kukitchen asina kana basa nezvakawanda.

“Dad and mom please ndiudzei chokwadi makandinhonga kupi?”.

“Please Calvin you are my son”.

“Pakurera not pakubereka or
munonyara kutaura kuti makandiba
kuchipatara...”

“Waida ndiite sei iye mwana wangu
akafa at birth”, said mom nevoice
raiva raiva pamusoro zvekuti
ndakarohwa nehana.

“So makandiparadzanisa naamai
vangu because wenyu mwana akafa,
but why mom and you dad
munozviziva henyu?”.

“Yes” ,kutura chokwadi
ndakapererwa ndakatarisa vanhu
vandaiti vabereki nguva yese kuti
vaitova nemoyo wakaipa.
Ndakafamba kuenda kukitchen iko
kwandawana Carren achitodyira
mupoto nemaoko kuratidza kuti
ainakirwa, paakasimudza musoro
akabva atakura poto akatanga
kufamba kuti abude. But
ndakamubata ndikabva ndati,

“And you waizviziva hako?”.

“Kuziva chii?, ee i’m not part of your skirts”.

“Siya kudzungaira Carren, please tell me kuti wakazviziva rinhi kuti i'm not your blood?”.

“Now pawataura” ,she said
achitofamba kuti abude but ndakabva ndati,

“Dai waisazviziva why wakandiudza kuti unondida?”.

“Because uri mukoma vangu so ndinobvumirwa kukuda Calvin”, akataura achitofamba ndokundisiya ndakamira mukitchen. Ndakasara padiki kuridza mhere munhu wemurume.

“So zvinoreva kuti kana usiri mwana wavo hausisina chako paproperty here?”, it was Shallo akabvunza achindibata pfudzi. Ndakaita nguva ndakamutarisa because zvaitova pachena kuti pain yangu aisainzwa zvachose.

“Rega ndimbonorohwa nemhepo panze” ,ndakataura ndichimuregedza ndikabva ndatonanga kunogara papool ndakaisa makumbo mumvura. After some mins ndakanzwa voice raitaura remunhu aiva pacall ndikatanga kufamba zvishoma zvishoma kuenda kuya and it was Carren. Ndakamira pakona ndichiteerera even zvangu ndaisanzwa wacho waaitaura naye.

“Because you are selfish and
ndazviitira maune because ndaiziva
nyaya yese. Maiita basa rekupiwa
mari namhama mwedzi wega wega
yevhara muromo manje nhasi
ndavhiya chidembo”.

.....

“Ndakanzwa vana venyu vachitaura
kuti kana plan yenyu yabudirira
vanobva vasteriker vachinyepera
kundibatsira”.

.....

“Kuti mafeelings enyu here?, she trusted you because maiva doctor plus maiguru”.

.....

“Handina basa nazvo makatoita basa nekundiudza because ziso rangu rerudo rakabva ravhurika, manje now secret yenyu yava neni yekuti munoda pfuma yadad vangu because havana mwana mukomana hazvityise muri imi makauraya kuchipatara kwacho, manje haabve pano because i love him”.

.....

“I’m Carren mwanasikana umwe
waMr Liam the famous in town so
hapana zvamunondiita and as for
vana venyu ndakavashandisa kuti
mukaure”.

.....

“Carren” ,it was Shallo akasheedzera
achibuda mumba ndikabva
ndatodzokera kunogara papool like
pasina zvandakanzwa and pasina
nguva akabva atosvika achidaira.

“Who is the person waanga achitaura

naye?,anofanira kuva munhu
wemufamily asi achiziva secret
yekuti ndakabiwa and munhukadzi”,
ndakazvibvunza ndichitambisa mvura.

“Mai Bruno ndivo chete doctor
mufamily ino”,ndakabva
ndatobatanidza mashoko ese
epaphone even paShallo paakataura
zvekuti mavoice ana Bruno ndakabva
ndatobatanidza nyaya yese but
ndaisava neproof chete and ndaitya
kuti ndaigona kuzopinzisa Carren
pama 1.

“I don’t think kuti iyi yatangwa naCarren inopera because zviri pachena kuti mai Bruno nemhuri yavo vane chikuru chavanoda chete mufamily ino” ,ndakataura ndichitosimuka kupinda mumba but ndainge ndava worried because life Carren yaigona kuzoenda pama1 any time.

(DISCUSS)

Carren anoda Calvin zverudo or zvekuchengetedza pfuma yadad vake?
Calvin zvaaziva chokwadi achaita sei?

Acharwira Carren here or achatsvaka
mhuri yake?

Plan yamai Bruno nevana vavo yaiva
yeyi yakakanganiswa naCarren?

Lets write next chapter
nemacomments enyu guys

End of chapter.

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 19

(NARRATIVE)

Carol ainge akatogara mumba masisi vake achibaya baya phone sadza richitsva zvekuti sisi vake vakarinzwa vari panze vakapinda nekumutswinya nzeve akabva atoviga phone because she was busy kuzoomer maphoto aCalvin.

“Uri kumbonakirwa nei uchipisa

sadza nhaiwe?”.

“Nothing sisi”,she said
achinyepedzera kuita zvimwe. Sisi
vake vakamubata vakamutarisa
mumaziso ndokubva vati

“Ndakazviona kubva last week kuti
pane zviri kukunetsa please tell me
more”.

“Nothing sisi”.

“Beside kuva sisi vako remember

ndiri mupurisa and mother too so
ndinotoona kuti pane chiri wrong”,
Carol akaita nguva refu akatarisa sisi
vake ndokubva ati,

“But sisi tichida kutarisa maside ese
enyaya yaCarren tingati ari wrong
here?”.

“Yes ari wrong pakuda kwaakaita
Calvin because ndiye akatanga zvese
izvi, kunyange akava akabiwa kana
kunhongwa hazviite Carol”.

“But even dai ndaivawo Carren ndaisarega dude rakaita saCalvin richienda sisi”, she said achitofamba kubuda but haana kure kwaakasvika after abatwa nasisi vake.

“Kwakanaka here kwawava kuchiva Calvin zvekusvika pakutaura wakavharira kumaziso”.

“I think i'm crushing on him”.

“But i know kuti Carren she will crush you”.

“But sisi munondibatsira kah because anoteerera imi, so munokwanisa kundisweddedza paari”.

“Hoo ndokusweddedza paari kuti kana akaziva kuti unoda Calvin agotibata tese, iwe uri nani une mari yakati ohh zvekuti unogona kuzozvitsvakira mabody guard. What about inini?”.

“Ko ndikati ndokutengerai mota kana madhiri abuda?”.

“Nhaiwe zvautori serious, ko uya cousin yacho how far?”.

“Sisi we can’t compare Calvin naBright, asi maimutarisa muchitya? . Ndivo vanonzi varume vaya vatinoti handsome akasvibirira not vana Bright vakatsvukuruka nekubleacher”, she said achotoswedera kumashure because sisi vake vaitovhura ruoko kuti vamudzosere pfungwa

panzvimbo dzainge dzabuda.

“So mukandipa number dzaCarren ndinokwanisa kutaura naye kuti ndinoda kumuitisa malessons”, she said akavhara musoro zvekuti chero ruoko rwakatadza kusvika paari then sisi vake ndokuti,

“Carren kuitiswa malesson dzikama iwe because ndiwe unosvika wava kudzidziswa, mwana uya anoziva book hupenzi zvahwo huri mumusoro make asi panyaya yechikoro dzikama”, she said

vachitobudisa phone ndokubva
vatanga kuteverera IG yake
vachimutaridza maresult ake kubva
achitanga secondary. Vaviri
vakapererwa and vachiri paaccount
yake, Carren wacho akabva aposter
mota yake new vakabva
vatoimhanyira.

“Please sisi connect me”.

“Unod mari or Calvin?”.

“Ndinoda Calvin sisi not mari even dai
ndakamuona ari homeless

ndaimutora, but i'm afraid kuti
ndinogona kuzolooser" ,she said
achitobata maoko asisi vake kuti
vanzwisisse then she said

"Muisire friend request mutangire
ipapo because handidi uzochema
neni kana zvaramba, but kana zvaita
mota yangu ndoida" .Carol smiled
because iye chikuru chaaida its
aproval chete because aisada kuita
anything chaisadiwa nasisi vake. Sisi
vake vakazopedzisa kubika iye ava
kuita zvekuisira Carren marequest
kwese kusvika azodairwa facebook
and ndipo pavatanga kutaura but

aisava nepekutangira because Carren
aiziva kuti Carol musikana waBright.

Vaviri vakatanga kuwirirana, asi
umwe neumwe aiva nepfungwa
dzake because Caren aida kuswedera
pedyo naCarol kuti azive zvairongwa
nana Bright and Carol aidawo kuwana
masvikiro kuna Calvin so kwaiva
kuhwandirana chete chete.

“I can’t trust this woman pamwe
hazvityise atotumwa nana Bright”,
said Carren one day achibva

kunomusiya kusaloon akabva
atodzokera kumba. On her way aiva
nekunetseka kuti obudira Calvin sei
kuti amai vake aivaziva asi
chaimunetsa Calvin wacho
aisambobvunza more about vabereki
vake. Madays akafamba Calvin asina
kumbobvunza anyone about vabereki
vake zvekuti vanhu vainge vava kuti
pamwe akanganwa or aisava nebasa
nazvo.

One day akabva kubasa early
ndokusvika achibika because pamba
paisava nemunhu, vanhu vava kudya
akagadzirisa pahuro zvekuti munhu

wese akamutarisa ndokubva ati,

“Carren unotanga malessons ako
nguvai mangwana?”.

“Umm mangwana ndinoverenga
ndega because madam vangu
vakaenda somewhere”.

“Saka dzokera kuchikoro kah?”.

“No dad i need her kubasa kwangu

because kune pressure”, said Calvin achitosimuka kuenda kukitchen asina kumirira mhinduro. Akasvika achiisa maplates mumachine ndokubva atanga kucleaner akanyarara, izvi aizviitira kuti akwanise kutaura naCarren because dzimwe nguva vaingopfuudzana kunge vaisazivana.

“Handiuye kubasa kwako because ndiri kuda kunoswera somewhere nasomeone”, it was Carren akataura akamira pastove achitocleaner.

“Hakuna munhu anonzi someone”.

“Ok ndiri kunoswera naCarol so handiuye”.

“Ok no problem kana usingauye chindiudza now because ndiwe chete unoziva kune vabereki vangu Carren”.

“How Calvin?”.

“Stop pretending Carren because she told me everything”.

“Mai Bruno ndivo vakuudza”.

“Ndiwe watotaura wega please tell me kuti varipi ndivaone hangu because mai Bruno pavaфона vanditi choose 1 between wealth and your mother. What if vakakuvadzwa ndisina kuvaona Carren?”.

“I blame you Calvin because nyaya iri pacompany yawakaramba kuti mhama vaise muzita rako, company iyoyo vanoida nemhuri yavo so she

was blackmailing mom kuti vapiwe.
Pese pavaindishandisa kuti
tikanganise vanhu vako vaitoziva kuti
mhama vaida kukupa as gift
pamuchato”.

“ I never knew, but tell me ku...”,
haana kuzopedza after Shallo apinda
mukitchen vakabva vatonyarara
ndokuenderera mberi nebasa.

“Asi pane zvandisiri kuziva because
ndichiri kuyeuka musiri kutaudzana?”.

“Nothing”, said Carren achitofamba
kunopedzisa zvainge zvatangwa
naCalvin and Calvin akabva atobuda.
Calvin achibuda Shallo akabva
akabva afamba kusvika paiva
naCarren ndokusvika achiti,

“Are you happy now because ndiwe
wava kuwana time nemurume
wangu”.

“Haana kubvira aita wako and don’t
forget kuti he is my brother too”.

“So you think handizive zvese here?”.

“Chero ukaziva hoo wakaona tisina kukuendesa kujeri kuti wakarova Denzel ukati ndakapusa and now i know kuti unotaura namai Bruno vachikuti muroora muroora, siya kutandanisa nembiri because ndiyo time yekumira nemurume wako pasati pauya vamwe kuzomupa sholder to cry on”, she said achumufuratira kuti abude but akabva abatwa then Shallo said.

“Une proof here?”.

“kk it seems like wandikanganwa kuti ndinoita everything kuwana chandinoda and handikande mapfumo pasi zvekumhanya nxaa. Ok handina proof, but unblock Denzel first or ndimupe number dzemurume wako”, she said achibva atosiya aridza tsamwa ndokuenda kunorara. Akasvika akambotaura naCarol asati arara because ndaipo paakanga akanda riva rake then she said

“Are you busy tomorrow ndinoda
tinoswera kubasa kwamukoma
vangu”.

“Ok nguvai?”.

“Umm around na9 kana maid asvika”.

“Eeee about maid wako, i think she is
in danger”.

“Meaning?”.

“Ummm eee ndapfuura nepamwe

ndikanzwa vanhu vanga vachitaura kuti ngatibatei maid uya because ndiyo imwe weakness yaCarren, but ndaona kunge panga paina gules vako”, said Carol achitendera asingade kubuda pachena kuti ainge anzwa vana Bright vachironga zvese.

“So hapana kumbotaurwa zvenguva here?”.

“Umm handizivi because vanga vachironga zvekutanga vatsvaka remote because vati wacho anoziva passcord aramba kubatana navo”.

“Thank you”, Carren akataura
achitodropper call ndokubva atanga
kutsvaka remote yake payaigara but
yakanga yatomera makumbo kare.
Akangosimudza matress akabva
atotakura hembe dzake akatobuda
muroom make ari bara kunanga
kwaiva naCalvin. Akangosvika
achimubata ruoko kunanga kumota
ndokubva vatobuda asina kana
kutura 1 word.

“Please misa mota utaure nyaya

yako”.

“No time to explain, iwe wakati unoda kuziva amai vako so help me to save maid so that i will help you kuvatsvaka”, she said achitoisa gumbo mutank. Vakasvika nekuvhura door achimhanya ndokubva amutsa Leo naamai vake and Calvin ndipo paakaziva kuti maid na Leo ndiamai nemwana, but yaisava nguva yekubvunza.

“Mhamha are you ok?”.

“Yes”.

“Ok ndinoda kuti mumbogara kumba because ndava kuita full time kuchikoro so kumba hakuna anobatsira basa. Mhama can you imagine kuti nhasi Calvin ndiye abika because tanonoka kudzoka and Leo achabatsira Shallo pakumuendesa kuchikoro”.

“Leo ndiani uyu?”,said Calvin akabata photo reumwe murume raiva pamadziro.

“My late father it’s long story wangu,
as for now regai tibude”,
vakadungamidzana vachinopinda
mumota pasina kupikisana naye.
Carren akasiya achinja passcord
yegate ndokubva vatobuda but
havana kumbofamba kadistance
ndokubva amira achinyepera kuti
mota haichada kufamba. Ndipo
paakaona mota yaaiziva ichisvika
pagate rake vakabva vadzika vana
Bruno, akatarisana naLeo akabva
amupa sign yekuti vadzikame.

“Musadzika guys”, she said
achitodzika ndokuenda kuboot
kunopfeka hembe dzake dzebasa,
akafamba kuenda kuya
akanosvikirana navo pagate.

“I like the way yamunoshandiswa
nayo”, said Carren achimira mberi
kwavo kuti gate risavhurika.

“Carren unodei pano?”.

“Ndingatobvunza imi because imba

yangu iyi or ndimi marasika, i hope
manga matopiwa remote kare”, she
said achitofamba kuenda paiva
naBruno ndokusvika achitora remote.

“Because Prince anoziva passcord
aramba, so masarudza kushandisa
Shallom here?. Mukasvika kumba
muudze amai venyu kuti nyaya
yekuba mwana kuchipatara inobata
doctor not patient. Tell me
chamunoda mufamily yangu ndikupe
now. Ndakazviziva kuti mari
dzaindipa every months dzaiva
dzekundiswededzera pedyo.”

“Mhama vakakubatsira vachikuudza chokwadi kuti usadyirwa fuma nemutorwa, but iwe wakabva watopinda naye murudo”, Carren haada kudaira akabva aridza tsamwa ndokufuratira and chero vana Bruno hava kuzokwanisa kupinda because pfungwa dzavo dzaitovaudza kuti vaigona kuwira mutrap because zvivindi zvaCarren vainge vasina kunzwisisa and vainge vasina kuona kuti mumota make maiva nevanhu.

Vakadzokera kumba kwavo

vachinetseka kuti Carren ainge
audzwa nani and imwe pfungwa
yakambofungira Shallo but
zvaisasangana manje because Shallo
aisafarira maid so hapana
paaizovaudza zvese. Vakasvika
kumba akaudza amai Bruno
zvavakange vaudzwa naCarren.
Bruno and Prince vaiva nevabereki
vavo and Bright anozvarwa ari ega,
but Prince aigara naBright for some
reasons.

“Mhama ngatiudzei Calvin kuti amai
vake ndiani”.

“It’s not easy Bee because amai vaya vanogona kundisungisa wangu so regai amboshaya mufaro and ndipo patinofanirwa kustriker”.

“But you know Carren mom, taimbofunga kuti pamwe tisu backup yake. Manje now audzwa nani kuti tinoda kunobata mai Calvin?”.

“Pamwe Shallo abatirwa phone”.

“Hatina kumbotaura paphone”.

“But Bee how much do you trust Denzel iwe?”.

“Hapana zvaanoziva uya, uya ndakamuisira pabasa kuti tiwane kushanda naShallo”.

“But i don’t trust him hangu, what if ariiye audza Carren because anodawo kurevenger Shallo?”.

“Umm handione sekudaro”, said Bruno achitobuda kunanga kumba

kwake kune mukadzi nevana sezvo
aisagara naamai vake and Bright
haana kuzogarisa akabva atoyeneka.

“Dai Carol aitura naCarren taigona
kufungira iye kah because pataronga
nyaya iyi anga aripo even zvake
pasina amuona”, akataura ega
achitowedzera kuisa gumbo mutank
zvekuti haana kumboona kuti
akasvika sei kumba. Achisvika
akarohwa nehana kuona Prince
akatogara achiona tv.

“Ko wanga uri?”.

“Anything chine chekuita
nekurwadzisa Carren count me out
because unomuziva kuti she is
dangerous and apa tiri kuitiswa
namhama. Kana uri sewe dai
wadzikama because dad vako
vakazvizviva chete unosara pama1
apa uchidanana nelawyer sisi vake
vari muporisa, why usingazvibvunze
kuti why ndisiri kugara namhama”.

“Asi ndiwe waudza Carren?”.

“No handisi but kana mapaper angu aita ndiri kuenda kuna tete ndinodzoka kana mava mujere”.

“Wagara uri gwara iwe”.

“Hmm gwara harina mbonje wangu, newewo siya kubatira zvisina basa and uzive kuti dai vasiri dad Calvin tisingazive chero paJoza apa. Ndiani aiziva kuti tichaendawo kuCanada, now vabereki vako vese vari kuchando and my dad too because of dad Calvin”, he said achitofamba

kunopinda muroom yake ndokubva
atorara.

(DUSCUSS)

Carol anobudirira here?

Vana Bruno vanobudirira here?

ko Shallo haasi kuitiswa here uye

Denzel acharevenger here or

zvakatovharana?

End of chapter 19

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 20

(DENZEL/ BRUCE)

Zvimari zvese zvandayi siirwa
naCarol paayi uya kuzondiona
kuchipatara ndaiunganidza because
ndainge ndava kuda kuchinja

kwekugara, ndakazowedzerwa imwe
naCalvin kuti ndakabvuma
kuvabatsira even zvake akanditi
zvisazikanwa kuti andibhadhara.
Kubasa ndayi enda hangu but
ndaingova nebad feeling about ma
cousins aCarren, but semunhu aisava
nebasa rekushanda ndaingoshingirira.
Hapana munhu aiziva kumba
kwangu even Carol zvake plus tainge
tisinga nyanyo wirirana after
andiudza nyaya yese kuti taisazivana
before so ndakaona pasina need
yekumuudza kumba kwaangu.

Madays akafamba ndiri kubasa and
ndainge ndatosiyana nezveku
pretender kuva boyfriend vevanhu
because ndainge ndava kuwanawo
mari kupera kwemwedzi, but
chaindinetsa Carren ainge
asingachabudi mupfungwa dzangu.

“Ndiye chete musikana asina kugara
andiona semunhu i think she is my
type”, ndaitaura ndega ndakatorara
nemusana mumba mangu ndapedza
kudya. Ndakatanga kuteverera
maphoto ake ndichima zoomer but at

time yandakafunga kuti ndaisava
nemari yaikwanisa chero
kumutengera bhutsu yaaipfeka
ndakabva ndatokanda phone
kwakadaro ndikatorara zvekumuka
kwachena. Shallo ndainge
ndatoronga kusiyana naye because
revenge haina kwayaindisvitsa.

Rimwe zuva ndakafonerwa naCarol
ndiri pabasa achitaura zvekuti ainge
andishaya kumba. Ndakasekerera
because ainge achiri kuenda ku1
room yakare, ndakamuudza kuti
tisangane mutown because ndaisada
kuti azive kumba kwangu. At lunch

time ndakaona kunze kwegate
kwakamira mota yandaisaziva
ndikabva ndatopfuura ndichinanga
patuckshop kuti nditsvake something
to eat, but yakafamba ikasvika
ichivhara way yangu.

“Pinda wangu ndisati ndaonekwa
naboss wako”, ndakasimudza
musoro ndikaona ari Carol
ndikatopinda ndichimhanya tisati
taonekwa naBruno.

“Wakatenga imwe mota asi? haa plus

semunhu walawyer yah its very
obvious unototenga paweeke rega
rega mari yakadira zvee”

“Haisi yangu ndeya Carren
ndamusiya kubasa kwamukoma vake,
ini ndatadza chero kugara 20
minutes.”

“Why?”

“I’m cr....”

“Crushing on him ka? ndakakuona hangu kubva paya Carren ari kujeri, but I'm so sorry because unogona kurwisanisa mabrothers.”

“Ndosaka ndichida help yako.”

“How can i help you?”

“Umm maboss ako ane dzaari kuronga kuba kuna Carren and Calvin so ini newe ngatiise maziso pavari tichivapa maupdate, don't tell me kuti haude Carren iwe?”

“But unoziva kuti pakati pana Shallo
and i want to avoid her by any
means.”

“How can i love her sister-in-law
pakadai vanogona kufunga kuti ndiri
kuda kurevenger.”

“I will not force you Denzel but
imbofunga wega.”

Ndakaita nguva ndakanyarara
ndichishaya kuti ndomuudza here
kuti neniwo ndaida Carren, but
problem ndaisamu truster because
last time ainge ambondiitisa zvakare.

Ndakaramba ndakatsika madziro kuti
Carren ndaisamuda but zvaiva
mumoyo mangu ndini ndaizviziva
even hangu ndaimutya.

“I know uri kufunga kuti pamwe
ndinoda kukuitisa like last time but
now i'm serious.”

“Ok I got you, anyway you can drop me here and usauya kubasa kwangu zvakare because kana wada kurwisa munhu wako hazvifanirwe kuzikanwa kuti takabatana unless uchizonditsvakira rimwe basa.”

“Hazviite kuti ubve pabasa because ndiko kuti tikwanise kuvabatsira pamwe vangaona kuti i love Calvin.”

“I think i can support you to win his heart because naShallo takarimirana kumuganhu,” ndakataura

ndichitovhura door ndikamusiya ari
ega. Ndakatenga drink nechingwa
ndikatodzokera kubasa like nothing
has happened because ndaisada
kuzvipinza pama 1 nemanetsero
ayiita kuwana mabasa so ndaitoda
kuchengetedza.

Ndakasvika pakuchaisa ndichifunga
mashoko aCarol ekuti aida Cavie
ndikamunzwira tsitsi because
mukomana wacho aiva nevavengi
vakawanda kusanganisira sisi vake
chaivo.

“Carol unenge urikuitiswa naCarren
because hapana paangakurega
uchichinjanisa mabrothers ake,”
ndakataura ndega ndichitogara
paduty post ndakamirira kuchaisa.

Ndichangosvika kumba
ndakavhundutswa necall from new
number, zvekuti ndakatomboita
nguva ndakaitarisa ko ndaitofunga
kuti pamwe vaiva vasikana vaid
kundi hire. Pasina nguva ndakanzwa
muchipinda text ndikamhanya
paphone and it was my landlord
vakabva vati.

“Ndichauya nema paper mangwana
Bruce because imba yazotengwa kuti
ive yako.” ndakatombofunga kuti
zvimwe ndairesva kuona ndikaramba
ndichidzokorora ndipo pandakaona
kuti dzaiva chokwadi. Ndichiri
mushock ndakaona pagate
pachimira mota ndikabva ndatobuda,
ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona ari
Calvin uyo akabva adzika kumira
pagate ndikabva ndatobuda
kunomuvhurira. Ndakava
nekunetseka because pamba pangu
hapana aipaziva.

“Uri kushaya kuti wobvunza sei kuti ndapaziva sei pano? but muridzi wemba ino ndinoshanda naye ndatomunzwa achitaura nezvako ndipo pandaitenga but mapaper anouya nawo mangwana i hope waudzwa?”

“Please tell me chamunoda kuti ndikuitirei”

“Ndinoda kuti usiye madirt games ako ese kana wava munhu ndine gift yandichakupa full package”

“Siyai kurova imbwa makaviga
mupinyi boss”

“I can give you zvese zvaunoda kana
wabvuma kudanana nehanzvadzi
yangu and make her happy”
ndakatadza kubatanidza chaitora
nzvimbo ndokubva ndaramba
ndakamutarisa. Akasimuka
ndokutanga kutenderera imba yese
ndokubva ati,

“Denzel ndakaita tsvakurudzo yelife
yako yese ndikaziva kuti uri munhu

bhoo asi nhamo chete ndiyo
yakakusandura so ndinoda kuti kubva
nhasi uzvibate semunhu kuti
ukwanise kudiwa naCarren.”

“But Carren haana kubvira akandida
boss”

“ I know, but achakuda and ndinoda
kuti ugare uchitaura naye paphone
even akakutuka don't give up
because haambokurove” i smiled
ndakamutarisa because neniwo
Carren wacho ndaitomuda.

“I think iplan yekuti ndikanganise
Carren asiyane nekunetsa Shallo”
ndakataura nechemumoyo
ndichienda pafridge kunotora doro
but akangosvika achiritarisa
ndokubva ati,

“Imwe nyaya yedoro iri haufanirwe
kudhakwa kunge usina kukwana i
think botoro 1 pazuva riri bhoo and
wosiyana nema super nemascud
because Carren haakude plus don’t
fake life, ndinoda kuti usamudira mari

asi umude iye because she is good
pakuverenga mind and usataridza
kuti unomuda.

Start your journey with care and let
love follow” chero ndakambopiwa
advise in my life hapana aisvika pane
yaCalvin. Imwe pfungwa yakanditi
pamwe ainge atumwa naCarol but
imwe yairambirana nazvo because
Calvin wacho aisava type iyoyo.

“Ndava kuenda so kubva nhasi utaure
paphone kana pane chaunoda kuziva

usatya kubvunza number dzangu
idzi” he said achibudisa pen
ndokubva atonyora patable akatoisa
dzaCarren pazasi akatobuda.
Ndakasara ndichi screamer kunge
munhukadzi awina lotto ndikatanga
kutenderera mumba neka step
kenyasha.

“Ndakanganwa kubvunza
mafavourite ake, aa chero
ndikaudzwa mari yacho ndinoiwana
kupi?” ndakataura ndega
ndikatotadza chero kubika because

ndainge ndatoguta. Ndakazomutswa
necall from Carol achibvunza kana
ndakafunga zvakanaka but ndakatya
kutura chokwadi ndikati,

“I don’t think kuti anondida ini”
ndikabva ndato dropper zvangu.

Ndakaenda kubasa nesmile kuface
ndipo pandakawana boss vakamira
pagate naamai vavo.

Ndakavamhoresa ndikapfuura like
nobody’s business, but
ndakangosvika pacorner nekutomira
ndava kuisa nzeve kwavari

ndikanzwa vachiti...ndakangobudisa
phone ndikatoфонаera.....ndichimuudza
zvese.

(CARREN)

Calvin ndainge ndisingacha
munzwise kumwe kuita kwake
because 2 mins anenge achifara neni
and dzimwe 2 mins otanga kuita
zvake. Dzimwe nguva

ndaitombofunga kuti pamwe haana
basa nekuziva vabereki vake.

Patakabva kunotoro Leo namai vake
takasvika nekumira pagate tichifunga
zvekusvika tichiudza mhamha
because it was not easy
kungotakurana nemunhu.

“Hongu ndanga ndichimbova
nehushingi Calvin, but now ndava
kunetseka kuti ndinonotii kuna dad”

“I will handle it as long usingaputse
sungano yako iya” ndakasekerera

ndichigutsirira musoro tikabva
tatopinda gate. Akasvika akatsvaka
zvekutaura and vese vakabva
vatobvumirana naye vachiti
taitoshaya kuti tovakumbira sei kuti
vashande full time.

“Munorara kuroom iya iri next to
Carren yaishandiswa natete” said
mom vachisekerera. Ndakaona
Shallo achisunga face ndokubva ati,

“But she is our maid vanodii
kushandisa cottage?”

“No muroora she is not just a maid,
but..” ndakataura ndichitotakura
kahand bag kavo ndikabva
ndatokwidza upstairs ndisina chero
kupedzisa muromo wangu because
ndaigona kutobuda musaga. Leo
aisava ne pressure because agara
aiva neroom yake nechekare.
Ndakapinda muroom mangu kuti
ndirare, but ndisati ndalocker door
Cavie akabva abata handle ndokubva
apinda.

“Carren promise me kuti after
tapedza nyaya dzamai Bee
unondiudza kuna amai vangu.”

“That’s my promise even uchida
tinyorerane pasi” ndakataura
ndichifamba kusvika paaiva
ndokubva andibata kuti ndimire.

“Zvimwe zvese ndingaita Carren, but
handife ndakakuda. I will sacrifice
everything to find a good man for
you”

“I don’t think so because as for now
you are the only good man in my
eyes.”

“I know because hausati wakazvipa
time yekutsvaka, chirara ndoona
wasvika kubasa because ndagara
ndichabuda wakarara.”

“Ndinouya nefriend yangu.” he
nodded ndokubva andipa kiss
pahuma akatobuda.

“It seems like i’m forcing things and
zvitori pachena kuti hapana
zvaanondinzwira because i’m his
sister” ndakataura ndega ndichitorara.
Imwe pfungwa yainditi kanda
mapfumo pasi, but imwe yaiti he’s

yours. Ndakambobaya baya phone
ndichiteverera malikes nemota
yandainge ndatumira pamhepo.

“Carren dzika downstairs now” it was
a text from mom zvekuti hana yangu
yakamborova. Ndakabuda fast
ndisina kana kufunga kaviri ndikabva
ndawana vakatogara vachidya
mafruits.

“Mom you called me?”

“Yes because ndinoda timbotaura about something serious.”

“Ok mom i hope i'm safe?”

“Yah i guess. Did you see Calvin neimwe nzira isiri mukoma vako?”
wakauya mubvunzo uyo wandainge ndisina kutarisira zvekuti ndakatanga kuhwaira hwaira ndakavatarisa.

“Answer me do you love him Carren?”
she asked nevoice raiva pamusoro zvekuti ndakavhunduka ndichitosimuka kuchakanaka.

“No mom i don’t love him...”

“So hauchandide because i’m not your blood here Carren? What happened to love yatakakura tichita share?” ndakacheuka ndikaona ari Calvin akataura achitobuda muguestroom. Ndakavhunduka because ndainge ndakatokangwana kuti Calvin ainge avakurara ega.

“Calvin haunzwise mubvunzo wangu, munoziva here kuti mai Bruno vandifonera manje manje vachi...”

“So finally she decide to reveal her face now” he said achigara pasi akabhara 4 ndokubva atoisa bhora zvekuti mhamha vakangoridza tsamwa vakatoenda kuroom yavo and neniwo ndakasara ndichitura mafemo but ziso raCalvin raisava rega.

“Hona vanhu vaikupa support now vava kutaura zvese” he said achitoenderera mberi nekudya mafruits amhama. Ndakadzokera kuroom yangu ndikavika

ndikachema because mai Bruno
vainge vandigona chaiko nekuudza
mhama, but ndaipa kutenda kuna
Calvin uyo ainge asvika nenguva.

“The one wandaishaisa mufaro ndiye
andirwira now” ndakataura
ndichitopinda mushower kuti
ndikwanise kurara ndiri fresh.

Kuchiedza ndakamukira kubatsirana
basa namai Leo because Shallo
ainge atobuda kuenda kuchikoro.
After some minutes ndakafonera sisi
Carol kuti tinosangana mutown

tikananga kubasa kwaCalvin uko
kwandakasvika ndourawa newspaper
work zvekuti ndakayuwira but ziso
raCarol ndaisarifarira zvangu.

“Carol kana uchida kumbobuda uri
free hako wozodzoka time
yatinochaisa” said Calvin and neniwo
ndakabva ndatura mafemo. Akasara
achiseka akanditarisa ndokubva ati,

“Mashoko amhamha haana kupinda
nezuro because ndaona face yako
pandanga ndichitariswa naCarol but

ndoda kukuudza zvakare. Carren
chero zuva rikanzi ratadza kudoka
kwe72hrs i will not marry you”
akataura achitobuda handina kuziva
kuti kwaiva kutevera Carol kumota or
kuenda kutoilet.

“Ndanga ndaenda kunoisa camera
mumota kuti ndizive kwaachaenda
and kana ari side rana Bruno tobva
taziva because i don’t trust her ane
kakungwarisa kanondibhowa” he said
achinditambidza coffee ndikabva
ndaenderera mberi nebasa, but it was

not easy zvekuti ndakadzamara
ndabvunza.

“Ko assistance wako anoita basa rei
pano?” he smiled ndokubva
tatoenderera mberi nebasa asina
kudaira. After some hours
akazotaura zvekuti Carol ainge asvika
kubasa kwana Bruno ndakatadza
kunzwisisa chaitora nzvimbo and
kubva ipapo haana kuda kuzondiudza
futi kuti chii chaitika because ainge
atogara palaptop akaisa
maheardphones kuratidza kuti

aiteerera nyaya dzavo and neniwo
handina kuita basa nazvo.

“So Denzel akadzoka achiti anokuda
unoita sei?” ndakapererwa
nemubvunzo wake because iye
aitoziva kuti wandaida ndiye.

Ndazotorwa naCarol zuva ratorereka
ndikananga kumba ndichisiya Cavie
pabasa and handina kuzoziva kuti
akasvika nguvai because takasvika
pakurara asati asvika.

Ndichangobatirwa nehope Shallo
akapinda akasunga face ndokubva

ati,

“Ndiwe waswera naye ndiudze kuti aripi?”

“But ndiwe mukadzi wake kah, pamwe aenda kunotsvaka vamwene vako chaivo chaivo. Shallo dai uri umwe wabatsira murume wako pakuti ubatane nevavengi vake kuti mumudonhedzere pasi because uchachema hako wasara pakati wega” ndakataura ndichitosimuka

kuenda kuroom yamai Leo ndikasvika
ndichirara ikoko. Ndakarara
ndokupepuka zuva ratokwira
vekumabasa vese vatobuda, at time
yandakabuda mushower ndakawana
phone yangu ichi ringer.

Ndakamboda kuisiya because yaiva
new number, but mweya wekuda
zvinhu wakandimanikidza ndikabva
ndatodairira.

“Carren nhasi usagara wabuda gate
hako for your own good” ndakaita
nguva ndichidzokorora voice
ndikanzwa richida kufanana nera
Denzel but ndaisava nechokwadi

nazvo because aisava nenumber
dzangu. Ndakasiyana nazvo ndikabva
ndatogeza kuti ndinange mutown
kunotsvakira mai Leo hembe sezvo
tainge tangobuda netuhembe.

“Carren are you going somewhere?”
it was Shallo akabvunza akamira
padoor rake. Ndakangotenderedza
maziso angu ndikabva ndati,

“No”

Ndakataura ndichitonanga kumota ndikabva ndatobuda. Ndakapinda mutown ndikatanga kutenga hembe ndichisekerera because ndaiziva kuti kugara kwangu namai Leo ndainge ndatokaurisa vana mai Bruno, but at time yandakabuda mushop kunanga kumota pane munhu akangosvika akandibata ruoko ndokuenda neni pakona. Ndakaita nguva ndichiedza kudzikama, but ndaitoda kusimudza bhutsu chaiyo.

Ndakatarisa paiva nemota yangu ndikaona pachisvika Bruno hana yangu ikatanga kurova because

ndaitoziva kuti he is up to no good.
Akaita nguva achitenderera nemota
yangu kuratidza kuti ainditsvaka
mukati,

“But ndamuona achisvika pano
Bright”

He said achitofamba kudzokera
mushop yandainge ndabuda. Ndipo
pandakasimudza face kutarisa
munhu ainge andibatsira.
Ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona ari
Denzel ndokubva ati,

“ I know you don’t trust me, but
ndakuudza makuseni kuti usabuda”

“Vazviziva sei kuti ndabuda?”

“Phone yako or mota pane chine
tracker because ndanzwa
zvichirongwa makuseni kuti vanoda
kukubata then voudza vabereki vako
kuti vanofanirwa kupiwa company 1
kuti udzokere kumba.” He said
achitondibata ruoko ndokubva aenda
neni kuma kombi ndisina kana kuita
thanx akabva atodzokera kwandisina

kuziva.

“Denzel kundibatsira ini kwakanaka here?” ndakataura ndega ndichitoisira Cavie text ndichimuudza zvainge zvaitika akatondishora kuti ndainge ndabudirei after warning.

“Your man is cute” said umwe musikana ainge akagara pedyo neni, ndakavhunduka because aitoreva Denzel ndakasara padiki kumutuka because aisaziva kuti ndainge

ndakamumaka.

“He is not...”

“Aaaaa nhaiwe ndiani asingazvione kuti he is handsome, every woman’s dream” i smiled ndikabva ndatoti thanks kuvhara noise mukombi.

“Haana mabrothers here because yoo..” ndakadzamara ndava kuseka because it was funy kunzwa vanhu vachiyemura muvengi wangu. Ndakazongonyepa kuti haana because ndaisada zvehondo navo.

Vasikana vaya vakatanga kutaura
nyaya dzevakomana vavo zvekuti
ndakadzika ndisati ndada, ko
ndaisaziva kuti mapublic transport
anonakidza kudaro. Ndichangopinda
gate phone yangu yakapinda text and
it was Denzel atumira location pazasi
akati,

“Uzotora mota yako ipapo mangwana
makuseni usati watanga malessons,
but unowana ndisipo. Utarise makey
emba pachimate kuback door kana
wapinda mumba wotora makey ako

patv stand but ubude wakadzima
phone” ndakatanga kuvhura hand
bag ndichitsvaka makeys angu but
aisavamo. Ndakabva ndarangarira
kuti at time yaakandidhonzera
mukona ainge akabata ruoko rwainge
rune key zvichireva kuti ndipo
paakange atora.

(DISCUSS)

Plan yaCalvin inobuda here kuti
Denzel adanane naCarren?

Ko iye Carren achawira mutrap here?

Ko Carol achadiwa na Calvin iye
atonzi akangwarisa?

END OF CHAPTER 20

BEHIND THE MASK

Story by

AUTHOR MIMMIE(MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

Edited by

Tian aka mama Milan

0730252632

CHAPTER 21

(SHALLOM)

Panguva yandakanzwa zvekuti

Calvin aisava mwana wababa
vaCarren ndakapererwa because
ndainge ndisina kuzvitarisa and
ndaitoona tasara pama¹ chaiwo
pamberi apo kana ayenda kuvabereki
vake. Ndakaisira dad text
ndichivaudza about situation yaivapo
vakanditi ndibvunze kana aizopiwa
something chidoko kuti awanewo
raramo or pekutangira, but handina
kuziva kuti ndainge ndatangana
nezvimwe because akabva atondidira
mweya wetsvina zvekuti neniwo
ndakashaya kana pekupinda and
kubva ipapo akatanga kurara
muguest room ega.

Chaindinetsa Carren aisataridza kuva
nebasa nazvo and kubva ipapo
vainge vava nekamwe so kakuwirira
naCalvin, kuti nditaure zvaisaita
because Carren ayinge ava
kundiperekedza kuchikoro mazuva
ese odzoka achinditora zvakare.
Pakadai chero uchida kuita complain
hapana anokuteerera because zvese
zvinenge zviri mu pipeline iri straight.

Imwe weekend ndakabuda kuenda
kumba kwedu ndichangosvika
ndakatanga kuonesana nadad

because hapana pandaizobvuma
kugara nerombe zvehupenyu hwese
zvaisabuda, zviya zve song
yapachihera naprince 'ndiro rudo'
ndakatoona ingoriwo song zvayo
nekuti chero zvichinzi ndirwo rudo
rwacho, munhu asina chainacho
bodo. Ini kubva ndichikura
ndaingoziudza kuti ndinoda
kuroorwa nemunhu ane mari chete.
Takaita nguva takatarisana pasina
kana umwe aiziva zvekutaura.

“But ndiwe waimuda kah Calvin
wacho zvichireva kuti muchava mese
mukufara nemuku....”

“I reject nezita raJesu mama”

“Amen mwanangu,” said dad
vachienda kuse rangu.

“Dad udzai munhu chokwadi imi,
kutowana munhu ari rombe zviri nani
munosimuka mese pane kuda
kukohwa zvausina kurima.”

“Shy nyarara unozivei iwe
nezvekutambura you are still young
panyaya idzi.”

“Ko akazorombana neni makore anotevera?” ndakataura ndichitobvisa bhutsu kuti kana akangodaira chete ndaimutema muromo iwowo and I think akazviona because akabva atobuda. We continued nekuonesana nadad vachiti ndisiyane naye haana future, but mom vaiti dai ndamubatsira kutsvaka vabereki vake. Ndakasekera mudumbu ndikabva ndatovaudza kuti ndichambofunga about it. Ndakadzokera kumakombi kuti ndinange kwana Carren, but ndisati ndapinda mukombi ndakabva ndabatwa ruoko ndikacheuka zvine

kakuvhunduka mukati meaning hana
yangu yakatobika nhanga rikaibva,
ndipo pandakaona ari Bruno
achitosekerera ari kumashure
kwangu.

“Ngatimbogara kana usiri kumhanya”
ndaisava nekwekumhanyira so
takagara pamumvuri tikatanga
kukuruka zvakasiyana siyana
zvehupenyu then after some minutes
akagadzirisa voice akabva anditi,

“Ndakanzwa Denzel achitaura

zvekukusungisa, but don't worry I can help you out of this situation”
ndakakachidzwa nemate
ndichimutarisa because ndainge
ndakatokanganwa kuti ndaiva
nemhosva. Ipapo ipapo I nodded kuri
kubvuma kubatsirwa ndokubva ati
ndimupe number dzangu. Ndaisava
neplan kunze kwekutomupa number
ndakanyarara because jeri
ndaitorityawo zvekudaro uye
nezvandainzwa neni taisapindirana
nazvo zvachose.

Takazoparadzana zuva ratodoka, but ndakangoti ndichisvika kumba ndikabva ndatofonerwa namai vake vachindiudza zvekuita and pandakada kuramba vakabva vati vaisandibatsira kumisa Denzel pakuira police case. Ndakatanga kuita zvese zvavaindituma kuti vandibatsire and kuti ndiedze kuramba vaibva vati tinokuendesha kupolice nekurova kwawakaita Denzel.

Apa It was not so easy for me because Carren wacho ainge adzikama and kuti ndirege zvakare

ndakatoona ndaendeswa kujeri so I
had no choice but ndaitongo tamba
kanindo or museve wacho chero
parira. Carren akamboedza
kundionesa asi ndaivhara meso,
pakugara neni pasi ini ndaitosimuka
shuviro yake ayida ndimire naCalvin,
but problem aisaziva situation
yandaiva ndiri. Nekufamba kwenguva
ndainge ndava kuto enjoyer because
vaindipa zvimari ndichipa dad kuti
vawedzere pabusiness ravo, even
zvavo vaisabvunza kwayaibva
vaingotambira.

“Kana madhiri edu akabuda tinenge tava vafumi vanotaurwa pese pese Shallo. Vana vako havadye true love gadzira life kana wawana mukana” it was a txt from mai Bruno. Ndakaita nguva ndichiyi dzokorora ndikaona kurevesa kwavo and kubva ipapo chero respect ndainge ndisisina because ndainge ndatoisa ziso pamari chete and chero kubatwa naCalvin ndainge ndatopera power rese, but kuita kwake naCarren ndainge ndisingacha kunzwise kana mazogara worse pakazouya maid naLeo kuzogara pamba. Ndainge ndisisina mukana wekuita madhiri

kwawo because dzimwe nguva maid
aigona kungopinda ndiri pacall
otanga kundibvunza zvisina basa.

Rimwe zuva ndakaenda muroom
maCarren kunoverenga because
pane zvandaيدا kubvunza plus
kubatsirwa assignment.

Ndakagadzirisa pahuro pangu
ndokubva ndabvunza mubvunzo uyo
wakaita kuti aite nguva akavhura ziso,

“Nhai Carren so Calvin akawana
hama dzake anopiawo something

here?” She looked at me kwenguva
refu ndokubva ati,

“No because hapana chake, kana
angowana hama dzake munobva
matotuta motoenda mese ndosara
pano nevabereki vangu pamwe
namaid nadriver.”

“God forbid. Kuenda kupi hangu?” she
smiled ndokubva arara nedumbu
akatarisa palaptop kunge ndainge
ndisina kutaura. Akaita nguva refu
achitambisa makumbo ndokubva ati,

“Iwe handiti unoda Calvin not mari here?”

“But mhuri yangu haidye love Carren”

“Ok” she said achitosimuka ndokubva andivhurira door kuti ndibude, ndakatadza kunzwisisa pandainge ndaresva ndikatobuda ndisina kana kushama muromo. Ndichangobuda muroom make phone yangu yakapinda txt from new number ndichiudzwa kuti ndiuye pagate. Ndakabuda neback door ndikafamba ndakati kwati nedurawall kusvika

ndabuda ndipo pandakasvika
ndichiudzwa zvekuita paphone
yaCarren ndikadzokera pasina
akandiona.

Ndakananga muroom yake
ndikaitawo luck enough rekuwana
achigeza ndikabva ndatoita madhiri
acho sezvo phone yanga isati
yalocker, ndakasekerera ndichibuda
muroom make. Asi ndichingofamba 2
steps ndikabva ndasangana naLeo ,
akaita nguva akanditarisa ndokubva
ati.

“Ndambokuona uchibuda neback door wadzoka nguvai iwewe?”

“Kana uchida zvebasa siyana neni”
ndiyo yakava mhinduro yangu
ndikabva ndatopfuura kunanga
kuroom yangu, but hana yangu
yairova kuti pamwe ainge anditevera
kunze kwegate akanzwa zvese.

Next day pakabuda Carren kupinda

mutown ndakasara ndichisekerera
ndikabva ndatogarira pedyo
nelandline ndichiti zvimwe vachafona
vakomana vachiti kana muchida
mwana wenyu tumirai 5million, but
boom ndakazorohwa nehana kuona
achidzoka asina kana chivanga asi
chakandinetsa akange asina mota.
Ndakapererwa ndikabva
ndatomhanya muroom mangu
kunofonera amai Bruno ndichivaudza
kuti munhu atosvika kumba kare plus
ndaيدا kuziva kana ndakaresva
kutracke phone yacho, asi
ndakapererwa after vandiudza kuti
vamurasika mutown akabva atokwira

kombi and kuti vamutevere mukombi zvaisaita.

Ndakadzika downstairs kwaiva naCarren naLeo ndikabva ndabvunza about mota akandiudza zvekuti yasara ku service. Ndakaona Leo achivhura ziso ndokubva abvunza kuti,

“But isu watiti yapera fuel ukasiya ku...”

“Yes its service Leo, umm ndava kunoverenga because teacher vangu vanosvika soon and kana usina zvekuita Shallo you can join me” she said achitokwidza kuroom yake ndikasara ndakabata muromo because ndaisanzwisisa kuti why andiitira nice like hapana zvamboitika. Ndakasiyana naye ndikamhanya kunogeza takamirira teacher. Pandakabuda muromo mangu ndakamunzwa ari pacall ndikabva ndafamba zvinyoro nyoro kuenda kuroom yake ndikasvika ndichimira padoor.

“Aiwa inga wani wandipa
madirections so zvizhinji zvichine
basa rei?”

“Ndanga ndakutuma here kuti
undiyamure kwacho?” akataura
achitofamba kuuya kudoor ndikabva
ndatohwanda. Ndakatadza
kunzwisisa kuti ndiani ainge
amubatsira and madirections aiva
echii futi. Ndakachinja direction
ndikabva ndatomhanya
ndikamutangira kusvika pasi. Takaita

malessons murunyararo, but Carren
aisanzwisika because aingoti 2
minutes ziso paphone and
zvaitotaridza kuti yaiva pasilent uye
achitarisira call or message. Imwe
pfungwa yakanditi pamwe ainge ava
kunzwanana naCavie sezvo
ndakange ndakaudzwa kuti she was
dying to have him. Pasina nguva
yakabva yaringer zvakare akadaira,
but aingoti “ok. Hmm. Ko yava
mhosva here? ndakabatsirwa
nevamwe nhaka.” Zvekuti
ndaitotadza kunzwisisa wacho
aitaurwa naye kuti aiva ani?

Time yakapera lesson takasimuka
kuti tibikire teacher vaya, but
takazobviswa mundangariro nemota
2 dzakapinda gate mukabva madzika
Calvin aine varume 4 mamonya.
Hana yakatanga kurova because
ndaitoona kunge police yainge
yaudzwa zvese namai Bruno after
vatadza kubata Carren.
Ndakazvidzikamisa kuri kumirira ma
introduction ndipo pandakaudzwa
kuti aiva mabody guards aCarren.
Haa ndakapererwa zvisina
akamboona apa waitotaridza kuti
vakayamwa vakaguta chaiko kuita

mamhitsa.

Ndakangoti pote ndikamhanya
upstairs kunofonera amai Bruno
ndichivaudza zvese because
vaitofanirwa kutamba vakangwara.
Tiri pakati pekukurukura ndakanzwa
phone yangu yabatwa ndikabva
ndacheuka hana ichirova and guess
what? It was Calvin ainge akapfeka
imwe face yaityisa. Pandakada
kutaura akabva andibata muromo
akaisa phone paloud then he said
nezeve zeve.

“just Continue and act normal” it was not easy guys ndakamboda kusheedzera kuti drop the call, but amai Bruno vacho vakaramba vachitaura.

“Shallo wabva wanyarara kudaro kwakanaka here? Usandiudza kuti unotya munhu wausingade. Iwe ita plan uwane signature yake chete zvimwe zvese siira kwandiri and if uchida help ndichaudza vakomana vangu vanokubatsira pazvese”

“Mhama ma...” ndakapiwa sign
naCavie yekuti ndidzikame ndikabva
ndagutsirira musoro.

“Ndiko kuti muroora manje uku
mangwana ndichakuisira mari mu
account wokwanisa kubhadharira
Shylet, gara zviya wakati panodiwa
US \$300 right, but ndichaisa iri US
\$500. Iyi mari ishoma iyi pane
yatichawana after tatora company
tinenge takunzi mbinga dzema
chokwadi” ndakatarisa Cavie
ndikaona achitambisa tambisa
gumbo ndikatoona ndega kuti painge
patoipa and kurwadza kwazvo ainge

atondibata red handed chaiyo so
hapana matiziro panyaya yacho. He
looked at me ndokubva adropper call
akatanga kuseka zvekuti ndakava
nekunetseka kukuru ndokubva
andibvunza mubvunzo wandainge
ndisina kutarisira.

“Pandiri wakada mari or inini?”
ndakaseka ndakamutarisa because
kwaitova kubvunza kwepwere and of
course ndaitoda mari. I rolled my
eyes ndikabva ndati,

“Ndakada zvese Calvin, but I can’t marry munhu asina background because ndinenge ndichida future pavana vangu and true love hayimbo endesi vana kuchikoro.” ndakataura ndichitofuratira akabva atobuda asina kana kutaura. Ndaiti zvimwe achanetsana neni ndigowana kuenda, but zvakaenda nepamwe.

Ndakazodzika after some minutes ndava kutanga kubika zvamanheru and kurwadza kwazvo size yepoto yainge yachinja. Kuti ndirege maid

achibika ega zvaisaita because
naCarren ndaigona kumutsa
zvakarara. Takazorara late tagadzira
mumba because mutemo waCarren
mumba maisarara makasviba chero
zviite sei.

Kuchiedza ndakamuka nguva
dzaenda ndikananga kuroom
yaCarren uko kwandawana asiko,
kuedza kubvunza maid naLeo pamwe
chete nema guards ake hapana aiziva
kwaaiva and hapana akange amuona
kubuda kwake. Ndakaudza mai Bruno
kuti ange abuda, but vakanditi phone
yake yainge yakadzima kuratidza kuti

vaisatoona paayiva. Ndakatanga kutenderera mumba sebeta rashaya twuhupfu twakarasikira like ndaitoshaya pekubata chaipo. Ndakasara ndisina option kunze kwekugeza kuti ndibude ndiende kuchikoro. Ndichibuda mubath ndakanzwa kudhuma mota panze ndikavhura curtain ndipo pandakaona ari Carren aipinda nemota yake.

Ndakatadza kubatanidza chaitora nzvimbo ndikabva ndatosiyana naye, akazondiperekedza kuchikoro kwangu. But aisataura neni kunze kwekungo popota pacall. Hameno

munhu aimunetsa handinawo kuda kuita basa nazvo.

“Nhasi ndiri kuchaisa na12”
ndakataura ndichidzika and she
smiled. Ndakabva ndaudza amai
Bruno kuti vamutarise muroad, but
vakazofona after some minutes
vachiti vamushaya, ipapo zvakandi
katyamadza ndakatadza kunzwisisa
chaitora nzvimbo.

Nguva yekuchaisa ndakaona Leo
akamira pagate achitaura zvekuti

Carren ainge aenda out na Calvin kulunch. Takananga kumba uko kwandakawana munhu wese aripo zvekuti ndakatonetseka and imwe pfungwa yakanditi pane chaida kuitika chete. Ndainge zvino ndabataira hura mumaoko because ndaitoona kunge ndakateeyewa.

Ndichiri mu shock Calvin akabva atopinda, asi haana kutaura nemunhu kunze kwekunanga kuroom yake uko kwaakabuda nebag achitaura zvekudzokera kubasa.

“Ko wasiyepi mwana”

“Ari kutevera manje manje dad”

“Ok, but you said pane zvaunoda kutaura wani?” kuzodaro ndakabva ndatodikitira chaiko.

“Dad ndaita emergence, but ndiri kudzoka manje manje” akataura atova panze. Ndakatura mafemo ndichikwidza kuroom yangu, pasina nguva maid akabva apinda ndokubva agara pabed.

“Kwakanaka here?”

“Hongu kwakanaka, asi dai uri umwe wachinja hunhu because ndanzwa Calvin achitaura nezva Joy hameno kuti ndewepi and paabuda naCarren anga achitaura zvekudzoka naJoy wacho” ndakaita nguva ndakavatarisa ndikatoona kuti vainge vatotumwa kuzondibhowa chete naCarren. Ndakaita dzimwe hashha ndikangoti kwanyanu kusimuka ndikasvika paaiva nekumubata collar yeziku uniform ravo ndikabva ndati,

“I know matumwa kuti mutaure
zvinondibhowa, but kwandiri
hazvishande manje?”

“Uchademba wega because hunhu
hwako hahusi hwemukadzi akakwana,
chinja hunhu pachiri pedyo”
vachipedza kutaura ndakasimudza
ruoko kuti ndivasanganise because
hapana chandainge ndakamaka
sekushorwa hunhu hwangu nemunhu
asiri amai vangu.

“If you dare just slap my mom,
ndinokusakadza iwe wakajaidzwa.
Zviri nani undisvipire kumeso than to
hit her” ndakacheuka ndichiti zvimwe
ndaresva kunzwa ndikaona ari.....
ndakabata m.....

(DISCUSS)

Ndiani apinda?

Stay tuned

BEHIND THE MASK

STORY WRITTEN BY

MIMMIE (MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

EDITED BY

Tian aka mama Milan

+27730252632

CHAPTER 22

(CALVIN)

Mashoko atete ndiwo ainge ava
kundisimbisa pane zvese

zvandaironga because ndaida ku
prover kwavari kuti ndaiva murume
sekutaura kwavo. Ndakatanga
kuronga zvinhu zvangu ndega, asi
pazvairema ndaiita ndichiudza tete
vachindipa muono wavo and
ndaitoona zvichishanda. Plus, hapana
aiziva kuti ndaitaura natete 24/7.
Even nyaya yekuwirirana kwaShallo
and Denzel ndivo vakandiudza, but
ndaida kuzvionera ndega because
ndaisada zvekuramba ndichibvuma
mashoko evanhu pasina kuona.

Ndaisava nebasa nezvizhinji because ndaitovawo nezvangu zvaindinetsa and ndainge ndisina kumutsamwira because ndaiziva kuti she was doing all this kundibatsira kubata munhu aifona. Madays akafamba ndichitsvaka more about mai Bruno pamwe chete nevabareki vangu, but panyaya yevabereki ndaiva neimwe feeling yekuti vari safe even zvangu ndaisaziva kwavaiva. Ndakatsvaka more about Denzel because ndaida kuti adanane naCarren, izvo zvake zvekundida kwandiri zvaitova zviroto. Dzimwe nguva ndaitombonetseka kuti why achindida zvakadaro

zvekusvika pakuita mhondi.

“I think kana Denzel akabvuma ndiko kuti ndikwanise kuita madhiri angu pasina kukanganiswa” ndaitaura zvese izvi ndichitofonera tete ndichivaudza zvandainge ndaronga vakataridza kunzwisisana neni kuti titaure naDenzel and plan yakabva yafamba sekurongwa kwayo because she promised me kutumira imwe mari vachiwedzera yandaiva nayo kuti tikwanise kubatanidza maneeds aDenzel kuti asazodzokera kukabasa

kake kekare. Chimwe chikuru
chandaidira Denzel ndaida kutanga
kugadzira relationship yangu
naShallo pasina problem inova
mwana wamai vangu.

Shallo uya akazotanga kuchinja
hunhu achingogara ari pacall zvekuti
ndainge ndatova nekunetseka.
Semunhu aida kuziva more I moved
out mumain bedroom yangu ndava
kunorara muguestroom, but before
that ndakasiya macamera nema
microphone mumba kuitira kuti

ndizonzwa waayi swerera paphone naye ndakaisa mamicrophone pekuti aisamboona ndikasiya achiita record 24hours. Ndipo pandakakwanisa kuziva kuti ainge akabatana namai Bruno so ndaibva ndatoudza Denzel zvekuita because ndiyo yega plan yaishanda kuti ave close naCarren pamwe chete nekujairana and kubva ipapo ndakabva ndatosviba moyo towards Shallo.

One day ndakafonera dad kuti vapfuure nekubasa kwangu kana vava kubva kubasa ndikavaudza nyaya yese yaDenzel, asi

ndakadarikira pekuti Carren aindida.
Iyo ndaida ive secret yangu naye
chete and even tete ndaisada kuti
vazvize because ndaisapa trust
pamunhu plus and hapana
wandaida kuti azive kuti she was the
one aifona fona.

“Are you sure kuti plan yako
inobuda?”

“Yes dad inobuda because
ndinomuvimba Denzel”

“Ok I will give you my support son as long he cherish my daughter handina problem” he said vachindirova pfudzi samazuva ese vakabva vatondipa card rekubatsirika. Izvi hazvina kundityisa because dad vaiita zvese zvinoita kuti Carren afare.

“As long iwe natete mazvironga so who am I kukumisai and ndinenge ndakamira pai?” he said vachisimuka kuti vabude, but vakangofamba 3 steps vakabva vamira and he said.

“Please ndinoda uzive kuti chero ukawana hama dzako zvese zvirimuzita rako unoenda nazvo, but hapana anofanirwa kuzviziva until tavawana kuitira muvengi” vakasara kupedza kutaura vatobata door. Ndega ndakaziva kuti kwaiva kuzvimanikidza chete because kuparadzana neni yaitova hondo chaiyo.

“Dad” ndakataura ndichisimuka ndikasvika ndichivapa tight hug

ndikabva ndati,

“I’m yours dad ndimi
makandidzidzisa kufamba zvese
nekudya, life yandiri kurarama imi
ndimi makaigadzira” he smiled
ndokubva vandirova rova kumusana
vakatobuda. Ndakasara
ndichisekerera pamwe chete
nekumbobatanidza zvebasa, hameno
chakandituma kutarisa pacamera
repa gate ndakaona Carol achisvika.
Pasina kufunga kaviri ndakafonera
gate man kuti amunyepere kuti
ndaisavamo because ndaisada
zvema problems.

Ndakazofonerwa natete ndava
kuenda kumba tikambokurukura
samazuva ese. Vakandipa imwe idea
yandakange ndisina kana
kumbofungira zvachose about
kutsvaka hama dzangu.

“Link rehama dzako unoriwana
through Carren, but usamuitira wara”

“So ndoita sei tete?”

“Its easy iwe ingoisa ziso paari chete
uone kwaanoswera nevaanoswera
navo” Ndakasekerera ndichitopinda
mutown ndikambodzika
ndichitsvakira hanzvadzi yangu
something tuma nice nice.
Ndakazoita plan yekutsvaka
maguards because ndaitoda kuti
agare ari safe before aurawa nana
Shallo.

Day randaendesa Carren out for
lunch ndainge ndasangana na Joy
mutown ndikamukumbira out, so iyo
yaitova plan yekunzvenga mibvunzo
yakawanda. Ndakabva kubasa ndiri

bara kunanga kumba kunotoro
mwana wamai vangu.

“I need to do something because
Carren akaziva kuti ndinotaura naJoy
haiperi mushe” ndakataura
ndichitomira pagate ndikabva
ndatofonera Denzel because pane
zvandaida kuti akanganise. Ndaida
vaswere vachitukana mutown ini
ndichifara naJoy wangu. Ndaiti
zvimwe acharamba kah, but boom
akabva atobvumira mudenga
ndikasekerera. Takabuda naCarren
tikanogara mu restaurant tichidya
zvakashiyana siyana, asi

ndaitonetseka kuti Denzel and Joy
ndaiva connecter sei because
paitoda chigood plan chakaonekwa
naKiller T chaisabatwa.

Ndakaisira Joy text ndichimuudza
kuti anange kupark, asi chainge
chasara I plan yekubuda nayo chete.
Ndichiri mukunetseka ndakaona text
from Denzel,

“I’m behind you, but handizive kuti
ndinosvika sei?” ndakacheuka
ndikabva ndamuona akatogara

neglass remvura then I smiled.

“Sisi ndaita emergence kubasa
please ndimirire ndinodzoka
ndichikutora pano” ndakataura
ndichitobuda ndisina chero
kubhadhara ndichiziva kuti aisava
chero nepondo zvake. I smiled
ndichipfuura paiva naDenzel
ndikabva ndatonanga kupark.
Ndaiziva kuti zvaisara
zvichipedzerana and Denzel ndiye
aizobhadhara chete kana mari
yodiwa.

Kupark kwakanakidza because
ndainge ndasuwa munhu wangu.
Ndakafarisa zvekusvika pakuudza
vanhu vese kuti ndaiuya naJoy,
ndaيدا kushandisa mukana Carren
asipo. But zvakaenda nepamwe after
aramba achiti aitya Shallo. Handina
kuda kumumanikidza because
ndaitya kuti shiri yangu yaizo
bhururuka ndikasara pama 1 ariiye
munhu wandaiida nemoyo wangu
wese.

“Ok sezvo waramba kuenda kumba,
ndava kudzokera kubasa hangu
before dad vabvunza” she smiled
tikabva takisana.

“Togona kuenda tese kubasa” I
smiled ndakamutarisa tikatobuda
mupark kunanga kumota.
Ndakasvika naJoy pamba, but
akasara mumota akandimirira kuti
nditakure zvekubasa zvandaيدا.
Ndakatomborohwa nehana ndichiona
Shallo arimo nechemumoyo ndikati,

“Dai akasataura zvekuenda neni kumota.” Ndakaita zvinhu zvangu fast fast ndikatobuda, but ndakazorohwa nehana ndichiwana maid akamira pamota achiseka naJoy.

“She is Joy and Joy uyu ndi maid, but Carren anovati mhama”

“Ndanga ndatoita maintrouction kare, apa vane smile inenge yako. Vanotaridza kuti vari mudiki vairemema mastreet ava” she said achitozvivhara kumeso. Ndakabata

maid ndikaenda naye pakona
ndikabva ndabudisa ka20 then I said,

“Hamuna chamaona mhama”

“Maziso angu akavharika mwanangu”
she said vachitambira ndokubva
vatoisa mubra. I smiled ndichitopinda
mumota tikatodya road kunanga
kubasa. Ndakatanga kumuudza
kusangana kwangu naShallo pamwe
chete naCarol because kakungwarisa
kwaCarol ndaitya kuti aigona
kundirambisa 1 day.

“Handitozive kuti mhama
ndinonotangira kuvaudza kuti apa
hausati waziva aifona?”
ndakakwenya kwenya musoro
ndichitsvaka zvekutaura because
hapana pandaizotengesa Carren kuti
ndiye aifona. Ndichiri mukutsvaka
zvekudaira ndakabva ndafonerwa
nadad vachitaura zvekuti Leo
naShallo vainetsana because Shallo
anga achida kurova maid and ndipo
pandakaziva kuti Leo aiva mwana
wamaid.

“But ini hazvindityise hangu because
havana kusiwana”

“Unenge unoda magogorosi emaziso
uwe because wamboti smile yangu
chii chii namaid?” she laughed
achiswendera pandaiva ndokundipa
kiss. Zvaitova pachena kuti ainge
andisuwa because aingoti padoko
padoko tsvodi.

“I wish to meet Carren”
ndakakachidzwa because aisaziva
kutai aigona kutotanga kufonerwa
neprivate zvakare.

Takadungamidzana kubuda muoffice
ndikapfuura ndichimusiya town
ndava kunanga kumba uko kwaiva
nemadrama, ndakabvunza nyaya
yacho ndikaziva kuti Shallo ndiye ari
wrong. Ndakapinda busy
yekuvadzikamisa because ndaitoziva
kuti kusvika kwaCarren yaibva
yatanga zvakare. Ndakabata Shallo
ndikabuda naye panze ndava
kumuonesha, but zvakabva
zvandidzokera after anditi,

“Kana uri sewe nyarara hako hauna chaunondiudza, nanga nanga kurwira vabereki vevamwe uchitadza ku....”

“Achitadza kudii?” ndakatarisa munhu akataura ndakaona ari Carren uyo ainge akapinda gate akateverana naDenzel. Ndakatarisa kuna Shallo ndikaona achidedera achidzokera kumashure apa munhu wese ainge abuda mumba.

“Chii chiri kuitika pano?”

“Sis Carren, can you imagine Shallo

arova.....”

“Leo stop! I will handle it, ee sisi I’m sorry ndazotadza kudzoka kuzokutora”

“Thanks to Denzel azobhadhara pamwe nekunditandadza”

“Hapana chekutenda apa ndava kuenda” he said achitobuda gate. Ndakatarisa Carren ndikaona achimuperekedza nemaziso ndikaziva kuti chirauro chakange chave pedyo kubata.

“Even zvako watadza kupedzisa, but
face yamhama inotaura zvese kuti
pane chisiri bhoo”

“My queen dzikamai, but pane nyaya
yekuti Leo mwana wamaid”
vakataura dad vachisvika paaiva kuti
vamudzikamise.

“I know kubva ndisati ndavatsvakira
mabasa pano”

“But mwanangu inga wakanditi kana

nguva yakwana ucha...” mai Leo
havana kupedza kutaura after vava
kukosora kosora. Carren akamhanya
kusvika pavaiva ndokubva ati,

“Mhama nguva yacho ndiyoyi please
dzikamai ndaida kukuudzai kuti....”
Haana kupedza kutaura after vango...

(DISCUSS)

Carren anga achida kuti?

Chii chaitika kuna amai Leo?

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

STORY WRITTEN BY

MIMMIE (MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

EDITED BY

Tian aka mama Milan

+27730252632

CHAPTER 23

(MAI CALVIN)

Ndakafara pakabuda chokwadi

because ndainge ndanzwa
nekubhadhariswa namai Bruno kuti
vasaudza vanhu. Semunhu aisava
neplan ndaitoita zvese zvavaida kuti
ndigare ndiri safe but handina kuziva
kuti mwana wandainge ndakapiwa
naMwari aizondiyamura mukubuda
mumaoko ewakaipa because ndiye
akabudisa zvese even zvake
ainyepedzera kudzungaira kunge
pasina zvaaiziva.

Rimwe zuva ndainge ndakatogara
muoffice ndakatovarwaira ndikaona

amai Bruno vachipinda vasina kana kugogodza zvekuti ndakasvotekana, asi ndakadzikamira because ndainge ndatoona kuti kwaisava kuuya kuri kwegu.

“Titambire zvee my sister from another mother”, ndakataura ndichivanongedzera ruoko but she rolled her eyes vachitogara pasi nechemumoyo ndikati “Jehovha ndibatsirei”. Ndakadzoseru maziso angu patable ndikatanga kushanda kunge ndaisavaona.

“So hamusi kuona kuti ndapinda here?”.

“Inga ndakumhoresai mukanyarara wani”.

“Sorry ndanga ndichida kutanga ndagara pasi, but ndauya nebad news”.

“Kana iri nyaya yaCavie its too late because chokwadi chakabuda pachena sekutaura kwandakaita

paphone”.

“I know kuti ndiCarren akazvikonzera kuti chokwadi chibude because she is in love naCalvin” ,ndakaita nguva ndakanyarara ndichiti zvimwe vachati vari kutamba but kwaiva kufunga kwangu because vakatanga kutaura zvakawanda zvekuti neniwo ndakasara ndisina remuromo.

“She look innocent but day raacharara naCavie under your roof uchadzikama”, she said vachidhonza

chair ndokubva vatobuda. Ndakasara ndichinetseka ndiri ndega and chero kushanda kwacho kwainge kwangova kumanikidzira because pfungwa dzainge dzatobuda kare namai Bruno. Pasina kufunga kaviri ndakangobuda nemapaper eimwe company yavaida ndava kuenda nawo kuna Cavie but ndakarohwa nehana after ndawana Carren ariko and kurwadza kwazvo akabva airamba zvakare.

Ndakaita madays ndichiedza kutsvaka kana paine kalink kekuti vaidanan asi hapana chandaiona, ndikatosvika pachikamu

chekubvunza but vakaramba vese
ndikatoona kuti it was plan yamai
Bruno yekuda kuti ndinetsane
nevana vangu.

Situation yakaramba yakasunga
pamba and kuwirirana kwavo
kwainge kwava kuita kuchidzokera
panzvimbo yakare zvekuti ndainge
ndava kugara ndakaisa ziso pavari,
until day ranetsana Leo naShallo
pakabuda secret yekuti Leo mwana
wamaid and zvaizikanwa naCarren
chete.

“Pano pamba pakazara masecret shame” ,ndakataura ndega at time yandakaona Carren achipinda gate naDenzel. Ndikatoshaya kuti ndotangira papi kubvunza because ainge abuda naCalvin akadzoka naDenzel but semunhu aiva nezvaaida kuziva ndakadzikama ndava kuedza kunyaradza noise. Ndiyo same time yakadonha amai Leo.

Ndakaona Carren achipfugama pavaiva akabva agara akaisa musoro

wavo pamakumbo ndokutanga
kutura zvisina akanzwisisa zvekuti
tese takamira side one akatanga
kuchema akavabata.

“Mhama nguva yacho ndiyoyi please
dzikamai ndaida kukuudzai kuti....”
Haana kupedza kutaura after vangoti
zii kunge vainge vafa. Yakaita batai
batai kutaura zvekuchipatara but Leo
akabva atimisa akati.

“Hazvide chipatara izvi vanomuka
maybe inyaya yekuti vaswera

vakamira nguva refu”, he said
achivabata bata musoro akabva
atarisana naCarren.

“Leo siya kunditarisa iwe problem
yamhama iri pai?”.

“Vaswera vari worried nhasi
vachingoti dai Carren ataura nyaya
yake”,ndakaona Carren achitura
mafemo and she said

“Lets go mumba navo first” ,takaita
gudza dungwe kutevera Leo naCavie
avo vaininge vakabatirana mai Leo.

Vakasvika nekuradzikwa pabed
yaCarren akatanga kuvakwiza kwiza
maoko achiyeredza misodzi zvekuti
ndakatopererwa kuti mwana wangu
aichemera maid.

“Mhama please wake up ndikuudzei
reason yandakakurapisirai pamwe
chete nekukuitirai zvese zvamaigara
muchibvunza, umm eeh nyaya iripo
ndeyekuti you are Calvin’s biological
mo...mo..mother” munhu wese
akaita mahon’era because hapana
ainge azvitarisira kusanganisira naivo

mai Leo vacho vakabva vatomuka.

Ndakasvika paiva naCarren
ndikasvika ndichimutester fever
because hakuna munhu aiva normal
aitaura zvisina meaning.

“I’m ok mom, asi mukanyatsotarisa
chiso chavo mega motoona kuti
makavaona pachipatara 29 years
ago”, ndakaita nguva ndakanyarara
ndichiedza kubatanidza chaitora
nzvimbo because zvaitova pachena
kuti Carren akange ava nemakore

achiita magames ake.

“But mai Bruno vaka....”

“Yes mom vakabaiwa injection yekuti
varase memory pamwe chete
nekupenga, but ndakavarapisa.
Vakaita 5 years vari Canada
vachigara natete kusvika vapore”.

“Carren mwanangu tell me kuti uri
kutamba” said mai Leo vachisimuka.

“Handisi kutamba mhama ndimi amai vake and zvese zvakaitika pachipatara ndinozviziva because mai Bruno vakandiudza nemuromo wavo because vaifunga kuti ndiri mwanana”.

“Nhaiwe wakatanga kuziva nyaya iyi rinhi?”.

“Ndichangopedza kunyora grade 7”.

“So muhombe ndiani ini naLeo?”.

“Ndini” ,said Leo achisimuka paainge akagara achinobata Cavie maoko achida kumumbundira but akabva amiswa nevoice ramai vake.

“Stop it Leo! So iwe Carren zvese zvawaindiitira kwaiva kuvhara nyaya yaamai vako nhai?”.

“No mhama ndaiita because of Cavie”.

“Liar!,please ndisiye ndidzokere kumba kwangu nekuti handigari nembavha” .Carren akasimuka

akaenda pabed pake akatora makey
emuwando neremote ndokubva ati

“I will not stop you but I know
hamuna kwekuenda makey aya
dzokei kuya because mustreet....”

“Mustreet kuita sei kwacho ?.Ndimu
mandinotoda kudzokera nevana
vangu vese handina chidiki
chandinoda kubva kwamuri.
Ndakaita gore rese ndichichema
mwana asiri wangu”.

“Please mai Leo....”

“Maifanirwa kushandisa please iyoyo
at time yamandichinjira mwana
wangu muchipatara”,she said
vachisvika paiva naCavie vakabva
vamubata ruoko pamwe chete naLeo
vakatofamba vachinobuda door but
vasati vabuda she looked kuna Shallo
ndokuti

“As for you handide kukuona near my
son”.

“Ndagara handimude ini ndiani anoda

kugara nerombe?”, achipedza kutaura handina kuziva kuti ainge asanganiswa face nguvai naLeo nekumurumba sadza and he held his brother vakatofuratira.

“Calvin wadii watora....”

“No dad hapana chaanotora because zvese ndezvangu”,said Carren achitogama dad vake akabva atofamba achibuda kunanga kuroom yaShallo iko kwaakadzoka ane bag and she said.

“Please enda nemhuri yako”

“Zviri nani kudzokera kumba kwedu
pane kugara mustreet kunge
mupengo, ndinotenga mwari kuti
hapana madivorce anoda signature”.

“But i love you Shallo”.

“Tichadya love here?, ko vana
vanobhadharirwa chikoro
nemafeelings here?”, she said
achitobata bag rake akatofamba

achibuda panze. Munhu wese
akabuda panze kuti timuone
achibuda gate because kwandiri
ndaitoona dziri hope chaidzo.

At time yaakabata gate ndakaona
amai Bruno nemhuri yavo
vachitopinda vakapfeka face yebasa.
I smiled because ndaiziva kuti nyaya
yavakange vafambira yakange isisina
value. Vakatanga kutaura nyaya yese,
but yakange isisina chiremerera
because yainge yatotaurwa naCarren
kare.

“Hazvisi zvega, eee Carren ndiye munhu aifona pamwe chete nekuattacker vanhu because she is in love naCal....”

“Yes I was the one aifona, but i never loved him”.

“So ndiwe waifona pese apa?”.

“Yes mom because because ndai..ndai..”

“Because aida kutanga arapisa

mhama vangu”, said Leo
achitobatsira Carren because ainge
ava kundandama but ini ndakasara
ndine question mark mumusoro
because painge patambwa chitsotsi.

“But Carren ingawani ndiwe waiti
unoda Calvin?”, said Bruno.

“Because ndaida kukushandisai kuti
musamuuraya, so you think
ndaisaona maths dzenyu here?. Dai
ndakataura kuti ndakamumaka
makamuuraya kare, that’s why
ndakakushandisai”.

“So Carren wainge wakabatana navo kuita mabasa akaipa?”.

“Yes dad because ndiyo yega way yaivapo to save your wealth, asi kana muchida kundisungisa no problem. But muzive kuti Shallo ndiye akarova Denzel achitya kufumurwa kuti vaizivana kubva day reblind date”,she said achitopinda mumba ndikaona Calvin and Leo vachitevera. Nguva yese iyi mai Calvin vaiva busy kutarisa mai Bruno kubva kutsoka kusvika kubvudzi vari pamute.

“Cavie budai mumba imomo tiende”,
she said vachitofamba kunanga
kugate, but vakangofamba 2 steps
vakabva vatobata mai Bruno huro.

“You are the doctor akaba mwana
wangu mukandibaya jekiseni zvakare
ka”,i smiled ndichitomira kadistance
because hapana pandaizovarwira.

“Asi handisirini ndakatora mwa...”

“Asi mhosva ndeya doctor. Who knows pamwe ndiro basa renyu pachipatara muchidya mari dzevanhu”, akataura Carren achibuda mumba akasvika nekumira pamberi paBruno kunge mabhuru aida kurwa.

“Pindai zvenyu” ,said Calvin achitovhura gate akamira padoor. Ndakarohwa nehana kuona muchipinda maporisa pamwe chete naShallo vakabva vatakura amai Bruno nemhuri yavo. Ndakatadza kuziva kuti vainge vafonerwa nguvai uye nani.

“Dad i will keep my promise kuti hapana kwandinoenda and zvese zvamakandipa ndinotora. Company iya mom dai mangoiisa muzita raCarren kuitira kana apedza chikoro ogara ari busy”.

“But wanga uchimboti hapana chauno...”

“It was my plan mom kuti muone Shallo’s true colours kuti haade Calvin”.

“Hakuna plan yakadaro vanangu handei, kukuda kana kusakuda hazvichinje moyo wangu”.

“Mhama tinoenda kupi. I know makatsamwa but imbodzikamai mufunge zvakanaka”, said Leo achibata amai vake kuti vadzikame. Ndakatura mafemo ndakavatarisa because kwandiri ndaitoona madrama.

Mai Leo at time yavakadzikama takaenda mumba ndipo

pavakabudisa photo remurume wavo vakatanga kutaura history yavo, but it was not easy because i and mai Bruno tisu takakonzeresa. Pane zvese zvavakataura ndakabata pavakati,

“Zvakanditorera makore kuti ndibate pamuviri and hakuna kwandisina kuenda kana mushonga wandisina kumwa kuri kutsvaka mwana ndipo pandakazopiwa Leo naNyadenga. Nekuda kwekufarisa ndakabata nhumbu yaCalvin uyu Leo achine 9 months , asi ma1 akazotanga day randaenda kuchipartara

kunobatsirwa ndikaudzwa kuti
mwana abuda akafa. Pakasvika
shoko kumurume wangu akabva
angoti zii hama dzake dzikatidzinga
pamba vachiti ndini ndauraya.

Takadzingwa pamba sembwa tisina
kana kapoto nemucheche wangu,
sezvo ndaisava neplan ndakabva
ndaendesa Leo kuophanage because
life yemustreet aisaigona. Ndaienda
padoko padoko kunomuona kuti
asandikanganwa, asi
chakazondinetsa handina kuzoziva
kuti ndakazotanga kupenga sei
because ndakazopepuka ndiri
Canada ndichiudzwa kuti ndainge

ndava nemakore ndichipenga” ,
takatarisa Carren because ndiye
aitotaridza kuziva more and she said

“Mustreet ramaigara paiva pedyo
nepamba pamai Bruno so vaitya kuti
one day paigona kuzotanga hovhiyo,
so vakabva vakuvingai husiku
makarara makakubayayi jekiseni
rekurasa njere and Leo
aingokushanyirai makadaro asinawo
plan because aisashanda basa
rinemusoro ndipo pandakajairana
naye ipapo, but mafirst days

tainetsana kana akawana ndinemi”.

“Iwe Carren wakazviziva sei?” ,Cavie akabvunza.

“Vakandiudza zvese after ndavavimbisa kuvabatsira kutora macompany ese kwauri plus ipapo ndaiva nepfungwa dzepwere, but nekufamba kwetime ndakazotendeudza museve nehelp yaPrince”.

“Dai asiri Carren ane moyo wakanaka ndaisakuregererai chokwadi and

kudonha kwese yanga iri plan
because Carren wacho aisada
kutura reason yaandiitira
zvakanaka”, takazodzamara tava
kuseka because drama racho raitova
remhando chairo.

“Big broo now you can marry who
ever you want to because you don’t...”
asati apedza kutura Calvin akabva
akachidzwa akamhanya mukitchen
and pasina nguva Leo and Carren
vakasimuka ndikabva ndatotevera,
asi handina kusvika ndichipinda.

“Pamwe pachu fungawo iwe, so unoda kutaura pamberi pevanhu vese kuti you love me Carren?”

“No need to hide because ndakazviona from day1”
 ,ndakacheuka ndakaona vari dad vakataura vachipinda mukitchen.

“But thanks to my son ane hunhu because dai ari umwe akatorara naCarren kare, ok now Carren ageza maoko, Shallo aenda so plan yako ndeyeyi Calvin?”, said dad vachitoseka vakamutarisa. Akaita

nguva akatarisa Carren and he said,

“Ndinoda kutanga ndaona pakavigwa baba vangu” ,akabva atobuda mukitchen kunanga kwainge kwakagara amai vake.

End of chapter 23

BEHIND THE MASK

STORY WRITTEN BY

MIMMIE (MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

EDITED BY

Tian aka mama Milan

+27730252632

CHAPTER 24 semi-finale

(NARRATION)

Carren paakasiwa murestaurant
naCavie akaenderera mberi nekudya
akamirira kudzoka kwamukoma vake.
Akatanga achatambisa phone
kusvika moto waderera, but hapana
kana munhu akabudikira zvekuti huro
yakange yava kurwadza nekuringa
nzira and zvese izvi zvaiva mumaziso
aDenzel achishaya kuti anosvika sei
because Carren wacho aisada
zvekungowirwa kunge vafudzi

vemombe vari kudhidha mudziva.

After some minutes waitress
akasvika achida mari yake ndipo
paakatanga kubata bata homwe but
aisava chero nedhora zvaro, kuedza
kutarisa muphone aisava nayo
zvakare because card rainge risati
ravhurwa. Akatanga kuedza number
dzaCavie but dzaisapinda zvekuti
akange otoita kunge benzi apo
atotanga nekudikitira kwose zvekuti
waitress akashaya kuti kochiyi chava
kuitika pamunhu uyu asi gumisiro
ayiziva hake type dzacho dzinoda
kudya zvemahara vonzwirwa tsitsi

namanager vongoenda zvavo.

“Regai ndifonere dad,” she said
achitotsvaka number dzavo
ndokufona but dzaisabatwa zvakare
kuratidza kuti vaiva busy.

“Type yenyu taneta nayo pano takura
hand bag yako unogeza maplates
kana usina mari,” said waitress uya
achimubata ruoko zvainge
zvakadzikama kuti vaiva around
vasaona chaitora nzvimbo. Carren
haana kuda kuita nharo akasimuka
akateverana nawaitress uya ndipo

pakano simukawo Denzel
achinovhara way yawaitress
ndokubva abata Carren ruoko.

“Sorry I will pay for her, how much is
it,” he said achitodzokera naye
kunogara pasi. Denzel akapa
waitress mari yake akatanga kubaya
phone like aisaona Carren.

“Ummm eeh Denzel thank you.”

“Unotogona hako kuti thank you?”

“Aaa pane munhu angatadza kuti
thank you here?”

“Iwe haugone Carren. Ndakaku saver
kanganani kubva zvatakanetsana, but
nhasi kwegu ndiko kwawagona
kunditenda”

“eeh Actually you know what? Pese
pawandisaver waibva
watonyangarika and iniwo handigone

kuita thank you paphone hazvina
kathat because unozoona kunge
ndisiri serious.” she said achitopfeka
face yekuzvinipisa zvekuti Denzel
akadzamara ava kutoseka ega. Vaviri
vakatanga kukururuka vakagara
because Carren ainge akamirira
Cavie.

“So tell me more about yourself” said
Carren achitotsvaka nyaya because
aisada kusara ega.

“Chekutanga undisheedze kuti Bruce”

he said achiisa phone pasi, akabva
atanga kutaura about life yake
kurwadza kwayaiita kubva achikura
kusvika azotanga zvekabasa kake
kefast money.

“So vabereki vako vakangobereka iwe
chete?”

“No nditori nasisi vari muno mutown
but hatinzwanani zvekuti chero
tikasangana tinopfuudzana unless
ndawana achipondwa chete ipapo
ndino mira mira sababa.”

"Ohhh shame hona nguva dzaenda
Cavie wako asati awuya so hande
ndinokusiya kumakombi" he said
achitochinja nyaya vakabva
vatosimuka.

Denzel akatanga kuudza Carren
tumajokes achiseka but
akamutenderedza tenderedza
because aisada kufamba neroad
yainanga nekupark nekuti aitya
kuwana Cavie achiko.

"I wish dai uchigara uripo ko

ndakaguma kuseka zvekunzwa
mabayo kare kare” she said
achitodzora speed. Denzel akadzoka
kumashure akamubata maoko
vakabva vatanga kufambisa asina
kudaira because aisava ne trust
nemhinduro yake.

“Hona kamwana ako kari
kupopoterwa Bruce hande tinonzwa
kuti kaita sei” he nodded vakabva
vatoenda paya.

“Chii chiri kuitika pano?”

“Please sisi ndibatsirei amai ava vasvika nekundidzinga pano kuti ndisatengesa mvura yangu vachiti ndepavo, but ndini ndinogara pano mazuva ese manje honai mvura yangu yese yateurwa” said kasikana kaya kachitoyeredza misodzi. Carren akafamba kusvika pamwana uya akabva amubvunza kuti mvura yake yese yaiva yemarii.

“Mainzwa mari so bhadharai” she said atopfeka face yebasa akatarisa amai vaya.

“Handinetsani negender yangu asi kana musingade kunetsana neni bhadharai tione” vanhu zvino vainge vatoungana vachisheedzera kuti “ndiro basa ravo amai ivavo rekushungurudza vanana” Denzel akatarisa mamiriro esituation akaziva kuti yaisapera yega akabva abhadhara mari iya because face yaCarren yaitotaura kuti kana mwana asina kubhadharwa zvaisapera zvakanaka.

“Sisi chivaregai because boyfriend yenyu yabhadhara” said kamwana kaya kachibata Carren hembe and iye

akashaya kuti odavira kutii akabva
angogutsirira musoro.

“Maita luck zvenyu, but ndikafambira
kuno zvakare ndikanzwa same nyaya
i’m sorry even ikabhadharwa muno....”
Haana kuzopedza kutaura after
abatwa naDenzel vakatopfuurira
nerwendo rwavo.

“Saka wanga uchida kuvarova?” he
asked achitoseka.

“Dai waiziva matyiro andinoita
waisadaro but I've my own ways, to

always get what i want” she said
achiseka zvekuti chero Denzel
akapererwa because iye atofunga
kuti panoda kurohwa munhu.
Vakazosvika kumba late uko
kwavakawana kuine zhowe zhowe
and ndipo pakazobuda chokwadi
chese.

After 2 days mai Leo vakatakurana
nevana vavo vachienda
kunovataridza pakavingwa baba vavo
pamwe chete nekutaridza Cavie
dzimwe hama dzake even zvavo
vaisawirirana. Leo akaedza kuda
kunzwisisana navo kuti vadzoke

pamba pababa vavo but akaita kunge
atuka Mwari because vakazobva
vava kuita zvekudzingwa vachiudzwa
kutambura. Cavie haana kubatikana
nazvo because aiziva kuti mari yaaiva
nayo yaitokwanisa even kuraramisa
mhuri yese but inyaya yekuti vakange
vaenda nemakombi kunge
vaitambura achida kuona matruue
colours ehama dzababa vake.

“Mom and broo musabatikana
because munhu wamunofanirwa
kuchemera kana akurambai ndini
chete”

“Ko imba yababa vako Cavie?”

“Imba haina basa because ndinogona kukutengerai imwe yakaita seiya or kutokuvakisirai kubva pasi because hatinga manikidziri patisingadiwe, iripo nyaya yekuzourawa nechakauraya baba” he said achivadzikamisa vakabva vatokwira kombi kudzokera kumba kwababa Calvin. Vakasvika vakataura zvese zvavinge vasangana nazvo.

“Imba ino yakakura kuti tigare tese

mai Leo, but hamusisiri maid and iwe Leo hausisiri driver” said mai Calvin vachitarisa murume wavo kuti abvume because vaitya kuti kana mai Leo vabva vaizotakura naCavie zvinova zvavaisada zvachose. Baba Calvin vakasara vasina remuromo because vaikoshesha mufaro wemhuri yavo.

“Ko Carren aripi mhama?” akabvunza Cavie achimhanyisa maziso because kubva zvavainge vasvika ainge asina kumuona kuti mvee kana kumanyirwa samazuva ese.

“Haa zvasisi vako ndazvitadza ini
Cavie kubva makuseni ari paphone
ndinongotya kuti achadya remote
chete kana kubikirwa sadza rine
washing powder because ...” Havana
kupedzisa kutaura nekuti akange
atosimuka kuenda kuroom yake, uko
kwaakawana achitenderera imba
yese ari pacall apa mapillow akazara
imba yese.

“Ndiani iyeye akosha zvekuti sisi
vangu havasi

kundiona?"akazvibvunza achitogara
until azo dropper ega.

"Big broo!!!"

"Wanga uchitaura nani tione phone
yako or kwaita mukwasha
wandisingazive"

"Hakuna tsano ingoriwo friend yangu,
kubva zvawakandiramba ndakaona
zvapakodzera kuita move on sha"

"That's my girl so tell me kuti ndiani

iyeye aita luck or ndiDenzel because
that day rawasvika naye pano
handina kunzwisisa”

“But ndiwe wakazvikonzeresa
uchindisiya usina kubhadhara
ndakasara padiki kugeziswa
maplates zvekuti dai asina kusvika
nenguva akatoita ma1” Cavie
akatadza kuzvibata akabva
atobvaruka nekuseka and he said

“Ndava kubvunza zvakare mubvunzo
wangu wemwedzi wopera. So Denzel
akakuudza kuti anokuda unobvuma

here?”

“Umm ehhe....”

“Its too late Calvin because atotumira maruva makuseni muchangobuda” said dad vachipinda vakabva vatovhara door kuti pasava neanopinda.

“Dad mazviziva sei ini ndanga ndiri 1”

“Ndinoona zvese zvinoitika pano even

ndisipo” he said vachivhomora
maruva pasi pebed. Carren akanyara
zvekushaya pekupinda akabva
atanga kupopota.

“So dad makaisa macamera muroom
mangu?”

“No handina kuisa muma bedrooms
evanhu but pandaona uchitambidzwa
maruva ndapinda muno
ndichimatsvaka ndipo pandawana
wakamaviga” Akashaya chero simba
rekuramba achipopota because
vanhu vacho vaisashaya zvekutaura.

Baba Cavie havana kuzogarisa
vakabva vatodzokera kwaiva
nevamwe vachisiya vaviri
vachikurukura about Denzel, but
Carren aingosimbirira kuti mafriends
chete.

“Fonera Denzel tiende kudouble date
ka kuma 7pm”

“Asi hamuzive zvinoreva double big
bro? So munenge munani or naLeo
henyu?”, she asked achiseka akabva
atoisira Denzel text akatobvuma.

“Ndinoona ndasvika so get ready” he said achitobuda ava kusiya Carren achinetseka kuti opfeka chii kudzamara atobuda kunosheedza mai vake namai Leo kuti vamubatsire. Akatsvakirwa dress rainge rakanaka vakabva vatobuda kunanga kwavainosangana nevamwe.

Carren paakaona Joy akatadza kuzvigamuchira kuti ainge achakamirira munhu wake nguva yese yavaiita scandal. Vakataridza kufara but not zvikuru because Denzel ainge asati asvika zvekuti ainge atoona kunge aperekedza

vamwe kuzofora. Akasara asina
option kunze kwekufona zvakare
ndipo paakanzwa phone ichi ringer
around her, akacheuka akatadza
kutambira zvaaiona because Denzel
ainge asvika kare but akatadza
kumuona nekuda kwesmart plus
ainge akamira pakaita karima.
Akamhanya akasvika achimubata
ruoko akaenda naye paiva nevamwe.

“So tell us about rudo rwenyu guys”
akabvunza Joy achisekerere
akatarisa Carren.

“We are just friends” vakataurirana
pamwe asi hapana akazvibvuma
because vaiita kunge vaiva murudo.
Pasina nguva Leo akabva asvikawo
naPrince vakabva vatojoiner, out
yakachinja kuita kasmall party
because vakabva vatanga kunwa. But
Carren azvimanikidzira because
kumba kwaisanosvikika kana
achinhwa doro but aisimbiswa
naCavie kuti vachatsvaka masvikiro
kutivaabatwa.

“Ko iwe wakadzoka rinhi kubva
Canada?”

“Ndasvika nhasi pandakangonzwa shoko rekuti vakakandwa mukati ndakabva ndatoudza tete vakandiitira madhiri eprivate jet, so Denzel wava tsano vangu here zvechokwadi?” he said achitochinja nyaya.

“No tingori ma friends”.

“Hmm handide kuspoiler the fun” he said vachienderera mberi nekudhakwa but ma1 akatotanga after Carren naJoy vakadhakwa vakatoziva kuti hondo yainge

yakavamirira kumba.

“Ko ndambokuudza here kuti ndakamamisa Carol but ndakazviudza kuti handikuudzi” ,said Joy achidzadzarika kuenda pana Cavie.

“Ainge aita sei?”

“Ainge andisvikira pamba achitaura kuti ndisiyane newe ndikamurova akatanga kuti hee ndiri lawyer

uchasungwa nemutemo, hee sisi
vangu muporisa ndikamuudza kuti
ngaauye navo ndivapwanye vese
akati hee manje Cavie anoda Carren
ndikamunhongera danda because
hapana pandaibvuma zvakadaro, asi
ndakazviudza kuti Cavie
handikuudze” she said achibva
atogara pasi. Cavie akarova smile
because aiziva kuti idoro rainge
rabudisa secret yaJoy.

“Broo takurai Carren muende naye
kuimba yake because kumba
hakuendeki akadai nadad, haa
tingagurwa makumbo iniwo

ndichatakura Joy tatorisker” said
Cavie achitakura Joy kuenda mota
and Leo akabva atakura Carren but
vakaenda vese naDenzel and Cavie
akaenda naPrince.

End of chapter

BEHIND THE MASK

STORY WRITTEN BY

MIMMIE (MATSHUMA)

+27623436632

+27837521742

EDITED BY

Tian aka mama Milan

+27730252632

CHAPTER 25 FINAL

(CARREN)

Ndakamuka ndichinzwa musoro
wangu kutema zvekuti ndakatadza
kuvhura chero maziso ndikabva
ndatogara ndakavhara maziso.

Ndakazotanga kusvinura zvishoma
nezvishona ndikarohwa nehana
ndichiona ndiri kuimba yangu. I
looked around kutsvaka chainge
chaitika ndipo pandakanzwa ma
footsteps towards my door ndikabva
ndatorara nhema, door rangu
rakavhurwa zvinyoro nyoro

ndikadongorera nekona yegumbeze
ndipo pandakaona Denzel achipinda
aine tray yaiva neplate.

“Kuchiri kurara rudziiko kwakadai?”,
he said achindivhura gumbeze
ndikabva ndatogara fast.

“Ndakauya kuno sei uye Cavie aripi?”.

“Wakauya naLeo kuno after
wadhakwa and Cavie akaenda
kumba”, he said achinditambidza tray

but nenyadzi ndakanyepa kuti
ndaisava nenzara yacho because it
was strange for me kuti
ndingavigirwa breakfast pabed
nemunhu wandaisadanana naye even
zvangu ndaisada kugara kure naye.

“Ndakuudza kuti akaguta ndipe
ndidye”, said Leo achida kutora tray
iya ndikabva ndatoibata ndakatanga
kudya.

“Ndiani akandipfekedza zihembe iri
uye nderani?”.

“Umm ehh wakapfeka wega
wakadhakwa plus ini hapana
pandingakurura sisi kah”, said Leo
achitobuda ndikasara ndakatarisa
Denzel nerimwe ziso rekuti
tsanangura wega.

“Usatsamwa hako umm shirt
yawakapfeka ndeyangu because
ndakaona kuti waisarara zvakanaka
nedress riya”.

“So wakandi....”

“No ndakangobvisa dress chete but

braa neskin tight handi...”

“Utori nezvivindi zvekuramba uchitaura nhai?”, ndakabvunza ndichitozvivhara kumeso because ndainyara kuti munhu andione muviri wangu.

“Iwe Carren dzikama dai wakarara nezidress riya pamwe watoendeswa kumortuary yeNyaradzo now because raige rakazara zara matambo zvekuti waigona kufa” ,he said achivhura gumbeze ndokubva atanga kuseka akanditarisa zvekuti chero nyadzi

dzese dzakapera. Ndakaita nguva
ndakamutarisa achiseka ndega
ndikamedza mate, hameno
akazviona sei because akabva ati,

“I know ndakanaka but haisi nyaya
yekuti ungaramba kudya uchida
kumedza mate” ,he said achitotakura
tray akabva atobuda achindisiya
ndichisekerera sebenzi.

“He is so handsome”.

“And i know kuti i’m handsome”, he
said achidongorera ndikabva

ndatomhanya kunovhara door.

Ndakasara ndichigeza ndikabva
ndatopfeka rimwe dress rainge
ragara ririko ndikakwanisa kudzika
downstairs but ndakarohwa nehana
ndichiwana Leo na Denzel
vakapfugamiswa nadad vakaisa
maoko mudenga.

“Speaking about the devil, here she
is”, he said vachifamba havo kuuya
pandaiva vakabva vandiisa paiva
nevamwe.

“Ko Cavie aripi?”, takatarisana zvekushaya mhinduro because zvaitotaura kuti ainge asiri kumba or ivo dad ndivo vainge vasina kurara kumba.

“Cavie akauya kumba nezuro”.

“Saka unoreva kuti ndiri kubva kubhawa here, haako kumba. Iwe Carren fonerwa mukoma vako”, ndakasimuka ndichikwidza upstairs, but handina kusvika kure after ndanzwa mota panze ndikabva

ndatomira because ndaitoziva kuti
hakuna umwe. Ndakamhanya padoor
ndakaona achitomhanya mumba ana
Prince ndikatodzokera paiva
nevamwe vangu. Pavakangoti
musoro mumba vakaona weather
yakachinja vakatouya pataiva vasina
kutumwa.

“Watova boss kah muri kubvepi
izvezvi?”.

“Ndakarara ku.. ku..”

“Kuimba yako, but hamuna kufonera
mamai enyu and hapana aibata
phone pavaifona. Ndini ndakatopinda
busy husiku hwese”.

“So muri worried nekuda kwana
mhamha here?”.

“Makachinja just out kuyiita party ka
zvekusvika pakudhakisa mwana
wangu ndiye wandavigira matables
aya”.

“Maziva sei?”.

“Tarisai pakona apo”,takasimudza musoro tikaona paine camera. Haa takapererwa imi and zvaitoreva vakationa kusvika kwedu kwese, takangotarisa ndokuramba takatsikitsira.

“But dad zvaingova zve1 day chete hatizvipamhe futi please dad”.

“Okay my son chisimukai mugare pasi. Ee iwe Denzel usvike kubasa kwaCavie masikati nema paper ako unondiwana ndiriko”,ndakatadza

kuziva chaitora nzvimbo ndikaramba
ndakavhura maziso because neniwo
ndaitova nechishuvo chekuti achinje
life but ndaisava neplan chete
because ndaivawo mwana.

Dad havana kuzogara nguva refu,
vachingobuda takasara tichitofona
even zvedu takambopopoterwa. Ini
nekutya ndakazoudza lecturer kuti
vauye kwandaiva because ndaisada
kusara kumba namai Leo ko
ndikasara ndichimonyewa nzeve ndiri
ndega. Vanhu vese vakapararira
ndikasara ndiri 1 ndakatorara
zvekuzomutswa nedevery yainge

yauya nechikafu, handina kuda
kubvunza ainge atenga because
ndaiziva kuti ndiCavie or dad chete.

Ndiri pakati pekudya ndakaona
Denzel achifona nevideo call,
ndakamboita nguva ndakaitarisa
ikasvika pakucutter. Akaramba
achifona ndikatombo simukira
ndichirova kadance hangu kusvika
ndadaira.

“Uchangobva pano so unodei?”.

“I know, ndanga ndichida kuona kana

uchidya”.

“Asi ndiwe watenga?”.

“Yes” ,he said nekuto dropper.

Ndakazvinyarira nerough yandakange
ndambomudira pakutanga.

Ndakazokwanisa kucleaner ndichiisa
order mumba but it was not so easy
because ndainge ndichine kadoro
mumusoro ndikanotsvaga cold water
yekudzikisa bhabharasi.

Pandakasvika kuroom yakarara vana
Leo ndakawana pabed paine watch
ndikatoiisa muruoko ndisina kufunga

because yaiva yaLeo.

Ndichipedza kucleaner Lecturer
vangu vakabva vasvika but
chaindinetsa vaisabvisa ziso pawatch
yaiva muruoko rwangu zvekuti
ndakasara padiki kuti, “kwakanaka
here?”.

“Asi mune crush newatch yangu?”.

“Aiwa handina but yandifungidza
umwe munhu”, she said vachitoisa
maziso pama book tikatoenderera
mberi nekudzidza but ziso raisabva

zvakare.

Tiri pakati pekudzidza Denzel akabva
apinda but pakati baa kumukadzi
aindidzidzisa akaita nguva
akavatarisa akabva afamba kusvika
pandaiva then he said.

“Ndawana basa pacompany
yamukoma vako”.

“So Bruce hausi kundiona?”.

“Ndinokuonai hangu sisi manga

matii?, ee Carren ndivo sisi vangu vandaitaura nezvavo ava”.

“Bruce ndakazosiyana naye murume uya ndosaka ndava kuita zvekudzidzisa maprivate lessons”.

“Ko kuti mutsvake chikoro?”.

“Ndakapisirwa mapaper angu”.

“But ndakakuudzai pachine time mukati hamuudzirwi zvekuita nerombe, wamboona watch yangu

here?”,ndakavhura maziso ndikabva ndatoivhara but it was too late because ainge atoyiona kare.

“Ndichadzoka kana vaenda” ,he said achitobuda. Munoziva ndakaita kunge benzi mumba mangu ndichishaya kuti ndotanga kudzikamisa upi.

“Don’t worry regai ndinotaura naye”,i said ndichitomhanya kunomisa Denzel but it was not easy guys.

“Inga vari kutaura kuti vakatodzidza

from her mistakes so hapana
chekutsamwira, now vava kurarama
life yavo isina commander”.

“But Carren, dai waiziva madiro
andinoita sisi vangu ndaisabvuma
kuti vangandifuratira nekuti varoorwa
vachindiudza hurombe”,ndakashaya
remuromo ndikabva ndamumbundira
because pain yekufuratirwa nehana
nekuda kwekuroora or kuroorwa
ndakakura ndichiityawo pana Cavie
kusvika ndizoda kuroorwa naye so
ndaitomunzwisisa.

“Thank you nekundinzwisisa Carren”.

“Hapana chekutenda apa Bruce, ko what are friends for?”.

“But i want to take our friendship to the next level”.

“Meaning”.

“I love you” ndakashaya remuromo
because ndainge ndisina
kuzvigadzirira, ndainzwa kuda
kutobvumirapo but imwe pfungwa

yakanditi aizondiona kunge ndiri
cheap. Imwe pfungwa ichiti muudze
kuti ndoda kumbofunga but ndaitya
kuti ko kana asina patients
yekuramba achibvunza mhinduro. I
closed my eyes ndikamboita kasmall
prayer kuti moyo wangu undiudze
zvekuita. Ndakavhura muromo
wangu ndichida kubvuma but
handina kuzokwanisa kutaura after
ndatovharwa muromo nekiss.

“Think about it”,he said
achindiregedza ndikatomhanya
kudzokera mumba but ndakatadza
kusvika after gate ravhurwa

ndikacheuka ndichiona ari Cavie and Prince.

“So munoita basa rekuhwandirana nhai and you Denzel wazviwanepi zvivindi zvekukisa sisi vangu?”.

“Siya mwana iwe Cavie” ,said Prince achiseka but hana yangu yainge yava kurova kutya kuti pamwe Cavie aigona kusafara nazvo.

Ndakadzokera kumashure ndikasvika ndichimira kumashure kwaDenzel ndikabva ndati,

“But i love him broo”.

“Rubbish” .

“But i mean it” ,he smiled achisvika
pandaiva akabva andipa hug.

“I’m happy for you sisi”, ndakatadza
kuzvidzora nemufaro ndikabva
ndatomuregedza ndichimbundira
Denzel wacho. Takazopinda mumba
mese tikatanga kugadzirisa vana
Denzel kusvika vanzwanana.

“Carren nditevere”,said Cavie
achikwidza upstairs. Ndakatevera
ndichinetseka because face yake
yaisa nzwisika. Akasvika
akandiudza zvese zvekundirongera
Denzel, pafair chaipo ndakapererwa
because ndaisazvitarisisra kuti Cavie
angandiitira zvese nezvandaimuita
ndichimushaisa mufaro.

“I know my broo he can risk his life
for me” ,ndakataura
ndichitombundirana naye tikatobuda
but ndainzwa kamwe kakuzvida
kekudiwa kwandaiitwa naCavie.

“Ndakakuudza kare kuti i can love you as my sister not as my lover” ,he said nezeve zeve tava kusvika kwaiva nevamwe.

(NARRATIVE)

Denzel akazobuda na Lecturer vaCarren kuenda navo kumba

kwavaigara uko kwaakasvika
akanzwa tsitsi because vairarama life
yekumanikidzira, akavatakura kuenda
navo kumba kwake vakatanga kugara
vese.

“So vana varipi don’t tell me kuti
makatorerwa?”.

“Ndakavaisa kuorphanage”,she said
vachida kutochema. Vaviri
vakasimbisina kunotora vana sezvo
vainge vava nepekugara pakanaka.

“Pandakaenda kumusha mbuya

vaikubvunza Bruce vaingoti
unotumira usingauye”.

“Ndinowandirwa ini”, vakavimbisana
kushanyira mbuya amai vababa
kumusha vese.

Weekend vakangomuka vakadya
road kunanga kwaRusape and
akaitawo lucky nekuti akange apiwa
mota yecompany. Vakasvika zuva
richangokwira vakafara semhuri
ndipo paakaudzwa zvekuti achiroora,
akatarisana nemwana wamai vake
vakabva vaudza mbuya kuti

akatowana mukadzi kare but
chembere yakaramba ikati,

“Vakadzi vekudhorobha bodo
muzukuru” .

“Havasi vese mbuya vamwe rinenge
richingova dhorobha rezita, asi
chidhorobha chisimo muropa manje
mukaona musikana wake
munomufarira henyu. Asi achiri
kuchikoro”, she nodded vakabva
vataura zvekuti vachabvuma kana
vamuona first. Vakasara vasina
option kunze kwekunyengerera

Carren but vaisava nepekutangira
manje because life yake yese ainge
asati akambotsika kumusha.

“Big sisi toita sei?”.

“I think kutopotera namai Cavie
because ndakaona kunge ndiye ega
munhu anonzwisisiwa naCarren”.

“Ok zviro zviedzwa sisi”,he said
achitotwasanudza makumbo achiona
nzvimbo yaakange akaguma kare.
Weekend ichipera vaviri vakadzokera
vakanotanga kunyengerera Carren

but paakasvitsa shoko kuna dad vake yakamboita hondo.

“Dai tete vake varipo aenda navo”.

“Regai ndikumbire Joy dad” ,said Cavie achitomukumbira kuti aperekedze Carren because ane zvaaida kusara achironga kana Joy asipo. Plan yaDenzel yakabudirira asingafungire vakabva vatoenda pamwe chete nehanzvadzi yake.

Carren naJoy vakasvika vakatambirwa zvakanaka zvekuti

vanhu vakatopererwa kuti ko havasi
mbuya vaiti hee vakadzi
vekudhorobha chino chino, but Joy
akapinda busy kuchidzisa Carren
zvimwe pamwe chete nekubvunzwa
bvunzwa zvaaisaziva. Musikana
ainge ava kutonakirwa nekumusha
zvekuti akatoona kunge weekend
yakaita diki.

Weekend yakaenda vana Joy
kumusha Cavie managed to go and
see tete vaJoy vakaita process
yeroora iye Joy asipo nekuti vaid

kumuitira surprise since Joy ayiziva
kuti hama dzaJoy dzaisada kuti
Cavie aroore Joy nekuda
kwezvakamboitika before asi
pakabviswa mari uye nekukumbirwa
muchato vakabvumira mudenga
zvekuti vakatozobatsira kugadzirira
zvimwe zvaidiwa pamuchato and
Denzel aiita achipiwa update.

Day ravo rekudzokera Joy akaenda
paiva naCarren akadonhedza face
achitaura zvekuti Cavie aisabata
phone. Vakatanga kufonera munhu

wese, but it was the same zvakare kusanganisira dzamai Joy zvakare.

“Ko zvamunenge muri kunetseka wani?”.

“Not tinenge but titori kunetseka. Hapana ari kudaira maphone edu”.

“But tiri kudzokera nhasi kah, plus neniwo munozonyanya kuvanetsa ahh. Itai fast tidzokere musati machema”, he said achitotaridza kusava nebasa nazvo. Vakasimukwa kwaRusape zuva richangokwira but

Denzel aiita kufamba achinanaira
kusvika vanhu vava kucomplainer.
Pavakapinda mutown akabva
atenderera mutown zvakare kunge
pane zvaaironga and vakadzamara
vatosiyana naye akaita zvaaida.

“Ndipei maphone enyu tione”,he said
achimisa mota. Sezvo vaisaziva
reason vakamupa akabva
atosimudza mota achienda
kwavaisaziva zvekuti hana dzavo
dzainge dzava kurova and kuti
vafonere vanhu vaininge vasina
maphone and hana dzavo
dzaivaudza kuti hakuna kumira

zvakanaka.

Vachiri mushock vakazoona
vabudikira pavenue paitoitwa
muchato.

“Mota yafa ngatidzikei takamirira
mechanic”.

“Iwe wanga uchidei kuno, ok tipe
maphone tifonere Leo”.

“Ndatomuudza ngatipindei mukati”
,he said achitungamira.

Vakadungamidza vachitevera ndipo pavakasangana natete vaJoy.

“Tete” ,she said achitomhanya kunosangana navo vakabva vatomuudza kuti tanga takakumirira kubva kare. Vakapinda naye mune imwe imba vakatanga kumuedza magown.

“Tete ndakakuudzai kubva kare kuti handichate nemunhu asiri Cavie why musiri kuneta nanhasi”, she said achitobuda achitiza but haana kure kwaakasvika after abatwa ruoko

namai Cavie.

“Toita zveforce or wogara pasi wega, hapana anokumanikidza uri kuchata naCavie wako” ,said mai Cavie vachienda naye pachair akabva atanga kuitwa makeup nekugadzirwa musoro.

Vana Carren panze vakaramba vachitenderera ndipo pavakaona kuti waiva muchato wamukoma vake and ndipo pavakazodzoserwa maphone akabva atotsvaka Cavie akanopiwa

dress rekuti aonekerewo.

“Kutadza kana kundiudzawo here?”.

“Imbomira interview iwe hapana ari kutsvaga basa panapa, tsvaka Leo akutaridze hama dzekwedu ini ndiri busy”, he said achitotiza mibvunzo because yaisapera. Muchato wakanakidza chero neharahwa chaidzo.

“Vabereki vese swederai kumashure because bride aramba kupedzisira so anoda kutipa vachatiunganidza

zvakare” ,said MC achiita noise,
hapana akanzwisisa zvairehwa but
vese vakadzokera kumashure
vachisiya space because vaifunga
kuti pamwe anoda kutamba. Hapana
ainzwisisa chaida kuitika kusara
kwaJoy naMC chete, yakaridzwa
song vanhu vakatanga kutamba and
ndiyo same time yaakafuratira and
she tossed a bouquet paiva nema
unmarried ladies. Vakatanga kurwira
rwira because hapana aisada
kuchata, but the biggest shock
rakabva ranodonhera mumusoro
maCarren. Sezvo aisaziva
zvazvaireva akaribvisa achida

kutorasa, but it was too late because vanhu vaininge vava kutoridza mhururu nemiridzo.

“Izvi zvinoreva kuti ndiwe uri kuchata next and where is your boyfriend”, said umwe musikana achisvika paaiva. She looked around achitsvika Denzel ndipo paakamuona achisvika akabva amunongedzera asina kana nyadzi. Mhururu nemiridzo yakaridzwa worse paakazosvika achiproposer zvakabva zvaita worse.

“I`m happy for you bestie” ,akacheuka ndokubva aona ari Shallo. Akaridza tsamwa achida kutofamba but akabva abatwa namai vake ndokuti,

“Ndini ndakavabudisa please usachengeta chigumbu. I know wakamutsamwira but she is your friend even mai Bruno nemadzikoma ako ndakavabudisa vese” ,she said neface yekuzvininipisa. Akasara asina option kunze kwekuvaregerera ndokubva ambundirana naShallo. Akazoenda paiva namai Bruno vakakumbirana ruregerero.

“But ndinodada newe my princess
urambe wakadaro” ,said baba Bruno
vachisvika paiva naCarren
vachisekererana.

“Yah she really knows how to fight for
her rights because ndaifunga kuti
ndiri kumuitisa, but ndaisatoziva kuti
kwaiva kumungwadza shame. I’m
sorry zvakare my princes vatete
vavazukuru vangu” ,she said
vachimbundirana zvakare. Muchato
wakange watobatana nemariro vanhu
vachikumbirana ruregerero.

“We are waiting for muchato wako next year kana wapedza chikoro”.

“Chinopera here chikoro maiguru chero mukatoti nhasi chaiye my blessing ndatomupa because ndava naJoy”.

“Munofarisa imi kana maneta naye ndotora zvangu mogara naJoy wenyu because Bruno anogara kwake uyuwo wamunoti Prince akanditiza kare kare”,she said achiseka.

Family yababa Calvin yakadzokera
pakare vakatanga kunzwanana
zvake and Cavie akazotengera
amai vake imba sekuvimbisa
kwaayinge akaita vakaenda naLeo
because aida kuti vawanewo
freedom. Akakwanisa kuendesawo
mukoma vake kuchikoro kuti vavewo
someone in life. Carren rudo rwake
rwakaramba ruchitsva naDenzel
zvekuti dzimwe nguva aitozvishora
kutik why aisaona kunaka kwake
nguva yese iyi achinetsana naCavie
,naShallo vakange vadzokera
pahushamwari hwawo hwakare. Day
rake regraduation ndiro rakava

remuchato zvakare also it was the biggest wedding and they lived happily after.

The end

*Special thanks to everyone who has been there for me from day one till today ,your support means a lot to me .To those vaipa ma comments aiwa rambai makadaro nekuti

ndoanoita book rirambe
richiindamberi .Let's meet again ku
PRISON LIFE*

*Love from your favorite authoress
MIMMIE* (*MATSHUMA*)